

THE ROYAL ORDERS OF BURMA, A.D. 1598 - 1885
PART THREE, A. D. 1751-1781

Edited with Introduction, Notes and
Summary in English of Each Order

by

THAN TUN, M.A., B.L., Ph.D. (London)
Professor of History, Mandalay University

III

KYOTO
THE CENTER FOR SOUTHEAST ASIAN STUDIES, KYOTO UNIVERSITY
1985

THE ROYAL ORDERS OF BURMA, A.D. 1598-1885

PART THREE, A.D. 1751-1781

THE ROYAL ORDERS OF BURMA, A.D. 1598-1885
PART THREE, A.D. 1751-1781

Edited with Introduction, Notes and
Summary in English of Each Order

by

THAN TUN, M.A., B.L., Ph.D (London)
Professor of History, Mandalay University

THE ROYAL ORDERS OF BURMA, A.D. 1598-1885
PART THREE, A.D. 1751-1781

Edited with Introduction, Notes and
Summary in English of Each Order by

THAN TUN, M.A., B.L., Ph.D. (London)
Former Professor of History, Mandalay University

KYOTO
THE CENTRE FOR SOUTHEAST ASIAN STUDIES < KYOTO
UNIVERSITY
1985

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The editor owes much gratitude to

THE CENTRE FOR SOUTHEAST ASIAN STUDIES

KYOTO UNIVERSITY

for research facilities given to him

in editing these Royal Orders of Burma and

to have them published under its auspices

He is also thankful to

THE TOYOTA FOUNDATION

for the financial aid to publish them.

For sending notes and references that he

asked from Burma, he thanks U Pyinnya Zawta,

U Saw Lwin and U Htun Yee

CONTENTS

Acknowledgement	iv
List of colleagues who helped in collecting the Royal Orders	vi
Introduction	vii
Chronology 1752-1782	xxiii
Summary of Each Order in English	1
Royal Orders of Burma in Burmese	87

List of colleagues who helped in collecting the Royal Orders

Aung Kyaw (Chaung U)
Aung Myin
Chit So Myint
Htun Yee
Khin Htwe Yi
Khin Khin
Khin Khin Gyi
Khin Khin Sein
Khin Lay
Khin Maung Htay
Khin Myo Aye
Khin Nyun (Mrs Thein Than Tun)
Khin Yi (Mrs Than Tun)
Kyaw
Kyaw Win
Mya Mya
Myine Myine Myint
Myint Myint Htek
Myint Myint Than
Myo Myint
Ni Ni Myint
Ni Toot
Nyunt Nyunt Way
Ohn Kyi (Chaung U)
Ohn Myint
Oo
Pannajota
Sai Kham Mong
San Myint (Candamala)
San Nyein
San San Aye
Saw Lwin
Sein Myint
Than Than
Thant Zin (Mawlike)
Thaung KO
Thein Hlaing
Thein Naing
Thein Than Tun
Thoung Thoung
Tin Maung Yin
Tin Tin Win
Toe Hla
Tun Nwe
Tun Thein
Win Maung
Yi Yi
Yi Yi Aung

INTRODUCTION

THE INDIA OFFICE LIBRARY (London) has a palm-leave manuscript with the title Ratanasingha Kun: bhon Mrui. tann Man: tara: kri: Aminto (Orders by the Just King who founded the City of Yadana Theinga Konbaung). There are forty eight leaves (4 anga) and each leaf contains nine lines of writing (9 kron: re:). Seventy one orders recorded in it are of the period 28 February 1750-25 March 1760. U Lat (Wetmasut Myoza Wundauk) had another collection of twenty eight orders of the same king copied on twenty seven laves (2 anga 3 khyap) of eleven lines (11 kron: re:) of writing on each leaf. The orders are of the period 4 November 1755 to 19 August 1758. These two collections had been edited and published by the Burma History Commission in 1964. All ninety nine orders are edited and published here again. Because notes and summaries would be of some use to scholars who do not read Burmese.

Alaungmintaya made himself king early in 1752 and he died in 1760. In all these eighty years he was busy fighting and building an empire. Nevertheless, in Burma in those days, there was no Fighting in the four rainy months of June, July, August and September in each year (Kon., I, 1967, pp. 69& 101). So quite contrary to the common belief, he had time, for at least four months every yera during his short reign to pay attention to the administration in his ever growing territories. His orders bear testimony to this fact.

The king had at his new court some of the former ministers of the last king of the Ava dynasty who was taken prisoner to Hanthawaddy and drowned to death on (3) November 1755 (Thiri Uzana: Lokabyuha, 1962, p.7). In fact they were taken together with their king to Hanthawaddy though some escaped and came to serve Alaungmintaya chiefly as advisers

in the ways of "the Golden Palace" which Alaungmintaya was trying to establish. They arrived at Shwebo in this order:

Thado Mingyi
Thado Minnge
Thirt Zayya Kyaw Zwa
Nay Myo Shwe Daung and
Thiri Uzana.

It seems that Alaungmintaya asked them what a king is supposed to do, apart from establishing himself firmly in authority, when he ascends the throne and they were to answer him with concrete examples of what the ancient kings had done in a similar situation with special reference to Ava from the last quarter of the 17th century. Consequently they compiled a chronology starting with King Tuesday's ascendancy at Ava on 19 April 1673. But long before he received their counsel, Alaungmintay realized that he should have a capital of his own built. He had had the constructions begun on 21 June 1753 simultaneously in and around his native village of Moksobo, on the following seven sites.

city
palace
moat
Mahananda lake
Shwe Chet Tho pagoda
shrine of guardian spirits and
clock tower (Kon., I 1967, p.68).

The city was supposed to have been constructed like Kapilavatthu (Kon., I 1967, p.67) near the Himalayas where the Buddha had lived before the Great Renunciation, and like the cities of Kapilavatthu and Rajagaha, (according to the memorial submitted by ex-ministers), the tower to announce the time would be located right in the centre of the city as Mt Meru is said to be in the centre of the universe (ROB 3 November 1755). Or it could be taken that with the clock tower in the palace yard to represent Mt Meru, the palace itself becomes the centre of the universe.

The palace was built like that of Tagaung (Kon., I 1967, p.104; though we now know that Tagaung being a city founded by the Sakyans of India and Alaungmintaya's descent from Mahasamada, the first king on earth, are all imaginary). It was completed on 12 September 1754. The ceremony of occupying it was held on 28 October 1754 (Kon., I 1967, p.108).

While the city was built, arrangements were carefully made to make it invulnerable to any attack by enemies both human and spirit. To ward off evil spirits, images of various guardian gods were made and put in shrines. Rituals with offerings were carried out at these shrines regularly. Mantras were recited at all the city gates and magic symbols were drawn on city walls, city gate door panels, city gate arch ceilings and inside the striking surface of the city gate drums (ROB 3 November 1755). Buddhist priests would also be requested to recite paritta at the city gate and they would be given alms there. These would safeguard the city and its inhabitants from attacks supernatural. On the other hand, city defences would take care of any attack by human beings. The city walls were made very strong.. The moat around it was dug deep and wide (ROB 13 January 1758). Guard duties were much more intensified than before. Guard were to do no other work like digging the moat or building the city wall which were given top priority at that time (ROB 13 January 1758). After each victorius campaing, the city population would increase considerably and to avoid congestion, the building of Greater Yadana Theinga was begun on 24 October 1757 (Kon., I 1967, p. 265). The hinterland of the city was made more productive (ROB 24 January 1756) by improving areas of land were granted for homesteads in order than more land

would be brought under cultivation (ROB 29 October 1759). War captives were not turned into slaves as usual. They were given land and necessary aids to settle into homesteads (Kon., I 1967, p. 58). Some of them were employed again in the war effort (ROB 7 January 1760) and some foreigner captured in war were made king's own guards (Kon., I 1967, pp.185-6). To ensure security of life and property in the urban area, special care was taken to prevent fire (ROB 13 January 1758, 22 September 1759, 6 March 1760 and 13 March 1760) and crime (ROB 13 January 1759). Selling and consumption of intoxicant drinks was also prohibited (ROB 1 January 1760) Due to the ravages of war many villages were destroyed and many families were broken up and many fields had relapsed into jungle. Programmes of reconstruction, rehabilitation and repatriation were made with some efficiency (ROB 20 March 1759, 15 January 1760 and 20 February 1760). Trade routes between the city and provinces were kept open safe. A provincial officer must be in a constant state of preparedness for any emergency but his main duty was to restore peace and force in his area only as a last resort (ROB 23 December 1759). The would promote peaceful relations within the kingdom. Toll stations where the dues were collected should never exact more than the customary dues (ROB 4 January 1758, 16 May 1758). In the city, for all buying and selling standard weights, measures and quality of silver to be used as the medium of exchange, were prescribed and regular checks were made so that the standards were respected at all business transactions within the city limits (ROB 4 November 1755) as well as in the areas where Alaungmintaya's suzerainty was accepted (19 December 1756). Local chieftainship was almost always hereditary (ROB 26 July 1756) but some veterans were

rewarded with the chieftainship in some areas (ROB 26 July 1756).

After having built the palace, the next concern of the king was to have the regalia made according to the usage (ROB 3 November 1755). The Thihathana (Lion) throne was placed in the centre in the west end of the Myay Nan (Earth Palace) so that the king and queen would be sitting facing east. On the right of the throne were displayed:

1. Than Lyet - A Double-edged Sword, with gold handle
2. Tha Myi Yat-A Fly-whisk, with gold handle
3. Yadana Shwe Pan Daung - A Relic Casket of Bejewelled Gold
4. Shit Hmyaung Kun Gwet- An Octagonal Gold Betel Receptacle on Lions
5. Salin Kya - A Chandelier of Gold
6. Kun Gwet Kyi - A Big Betel Receptacle of Gold
7. Kun Hte- A Betel Receptacle of Gold on Lions
8. Kun Chat - A Betel Cup of Gold
- (9. Kyat - A Gold Conical Basket)
10. Kaya - A Gold Jar with Spout
11. Tagaung - A Gold Water Bottle
12. Myuta - A Gold Pot and
13. Myuta - A Gold Pot.

On the left were:

1. Hpa Nut - A Pair of Gold Slippers
2. Taung Way - A Gold Staff
3. Let Tin Kya - A Gold Lotus Arm Rest
4. Kun Gwet - A Gold Betel Receptacle on Serpents
5. Thalat - A Gold Bowl with Cover
6. Kun Long Gyi - A Gold Big Betel Receptacle
7. Kun Long Nge - A Gold Small Betel Receptacle
8. Hpa La - A Gold Bowl
9. Kaya - A Gold Jar with Spout
10. Tha Lin Hmyaunt - A Crystal Pumpkin Bowl
11. Thit Taing - A Bejewelled Big Cup with Cover
12. Myuta - A Gold Pot and
13. Myuta - A Gold Pot.

Although it was claimed that the regalia was made and displayed as in the ancient times, changes were made without admission. Because the display of regalia in 1784 (Zayya Thin Khaya : Rhwe Bum Nidan : A Description on Golden Palace, written on 21 February 1784, Rangoon, Hanthawaddy, 1963, pp.96-7) and the display of regalia in 1884 (Shay Haung

Sayay Thutaythi Ta U : Nan: Mu - Palace Patent, IV, King Thibaw's Display of Regalia on 15 May 1884) were each in its own way different from the display mentioned above. Each one of these objects, it is said, was either a gift from a friendly king or a captured thing from an enemy king or an heirloom handed down from Mahasamada the first king on earth. Thus the Lotus Arm Rest called Let Tin Kya, Bejewelled Big Cup called Thit Taing, Betel Receptacle called Kun Hti, Chandeliers called Salin Kya and Crystal Pumpkin Bowl called Tha Lin Hmyaunt are traced to Thailand, Cheienmai, Arakan, Bangladesh and Viengchang respectively. The rest are said to be from India, Tagaung, Thayayhkittaya, Pagan and Thaton.

Ceremonial robes of courtiers were also marks of status. A proper use of them should be maintained (ROB 4 November 1755, 29 December 1757) so that there would be no confusion. In fact anyone who used a robe above his rank would be punished. Some robes were supplied by the state though there were some robes and uniforms made by each individual officer for his own use (ROB 16 May 1758). These must be checked so that they were properly made. Those that were not in good condition were supplied new. Correct use of insignias of rank was also insisted and any discrepancy would be punished (ROB 3 November 1755). On the other hand, the king did not like people of high position taking undue advantage of their status. His cousins who became somewhat unruly were seriously warned to behave (ROB 19 October 1757). Queens were once warned not to talk too much (ROB 16 December 1759). A senior monk who asked the life of a rebel leader was refused (ROB 14 December 1759). A minister who was rude to his subordinate was to apologize publicly by a Shihko - obeisance (ROB 4 November 1755). When an officer of a toll gate checked the barge of a minister, the minister was rude to the officer. The king said that no one shall hinder

an officer from carrying out his duty (ROB 7 February 1758). While the king was away on a military campaign, he left administration in the hands of his eldest son. In this way he expected that his son would learn the kingly art from experience (ROB 22 September 1759). As he took all good men in his campaign, he knew that some of the officers he left in his son's council were hopeless (ROB 21 September 1759). For instance, he admitted that he made one of his servants to take charge of moat construction though that man had no engineering skill (ROB 22 September 1759). But with the instructions that he gave, he believed that moat construction as part of the project to make the city defenses stronger would come out all right. The king would not, however, tolerate dishonesty. When the master maker of gold foils was found to be dishonest, he was dismissed from office (ROB 4 February 1758). As regards the commonfolks, the king was of the opinion that every one of them must be called upon to do a public work and anyone who failed to do so should not live in a society. He would be considered a social outcast (ROB 13 January 1759). By public works, he meant the work to improve the city moat and wall. They must be finished as quickly as possible (ROB 6 March 1760). These people were of course cultivators and cultivation should never be neglected. Three quarter of them would be sent back to the fields to start growing when the rains came (ROB 6 March 1760).

Alaungmintaya expected that his eldest son Sirisudhammaraja (Prince Dabayin) might be able to cope the administration in his absence, with the help of his mother the Chief Queen (ROB 1 January 1760). As a young man he was not asked to do much. He shall have to do only the following five things well.

1. In any dealing with a vassal lord, he must be careful not to

hurt the felling of that lord in any way (ROB 21 September 1759)

2. Give the best possible training to all recruits and send them batch by batch to the front (ROB 22 September 1759).

3. Keep the city safe from fire (ROB 22 September 1759)

4. Keep the irrigation works in a constant state of repairs so that agriculture would not suffer (ROB 1 January 1760).

5. Suppress animism (ROB 1 January 1760).

On general administration, Alaungmintaya wanted to fix the court procedures first (ROB 4 November 1755). In writing Royal Orders on either (1) an appointment of an officer, or (2) conferring insignias if rank, or (3) giving a decision, or (4) giving an instruction, a uniform style should be adopted in each case and the spelling must be correct (ROB 4 November 1755, 29 October 1757, 28 December 1757, 29 December 1757). An officer must check them and when they were found correct, another officer must fix a seal to each order. Language style in writing an official correspondence should be prescribed too (ROB 14 April 1757). All taxes collected at Seik-Port, Ti-Shop, Pwe-Brokerage, Kin-Toll Station, and Gado-Ferry, were to be fixed at ten percent of the value of the thing assessed (ROB 16 May 1758). On things sold, tax should be collected only from two third of the quantity sold. On things bought, only three quarter of the commodity bought was liable to be taxed (ROB 4 January 1758). Apaw Wun-Court Fee from the Plaintiff, was also fixed (ROB 16 May 1758). There shall be no misappropriation of public funds (ROB 20 November 1757). Alaungmintaya wanted to keep himself informed with the general state of affairs and therefore each minister or a judge had to write a monthly report and to hand it over to an officer appointed by the king to summarise them. That officer shall submit the summarise

to the king on every second day of the month (ROB 29 November 1757). He also wanted a manual of Nagan-Heralds, compiled so that there was uniformity in all court procedures. On administration of justice, he directed all judges to study various Dhammathats (Law Books) thoroughly and to make neither a biased or a hasty decision. It would be good to wait one to six weeks to pass any important judgement (ROB 19 August 1758). When a monk was required to appear in a witness box, he shall not be summoned without the prior sanction of the primate (ROB 5 September 1757). Law suits to realize debts, however, shall wait until the Ayedaw-(Ayutia) Campaign, was over (ROB 1 January 1760).

On religion Alaungmintaya allowed only one Buddhist sect in his eralm (Kon. , I 1867, p.70). Members of the sects like Gamavasi-Village Dweller, Ok Htoke Lon-Round Hat, Ok Htoke Pya-Cap, Mo Gyo Thwa-Tall Hat with Top pressed like a blade of an Axe, Talapat Ni-Red Forehead Band, and Talapat Hpyu-White forehead Band, were ordered to abandon their ways and adopt the way of atin-Robe on Left Shoulder leaving Right Shoulder bare, and Ayon-Robe covering Both Shoulder, the king decided in favour of the Atin. Atulayasamahadhammarajadhirajaguru was appointed Thathanabuy-Head of the Mission to propagate Buddhism. He ordered that there shall be no killing of cattle for meat nor consuming any kind of intoxicant drinks or drugs, in his kingdom. Animal sacrifice at the time of harvest was strictly prohibited (ROB 1 January 1760). Any laxity in the observation of the Vinaya among the Buddhist monks was not allowed and Mahadan Wun and his men were to check it. All these measure pivoted on one consideration that Alaungmintaya could not wait until the were over, to carry out his destined role

of the defender of the faith. He had to do everything in his power to promote Buddhism as it was believed in Burma or to be more precise, as it was believed by his religious preceptor called Atulayasamahadhammarajadhirajaguru.

The religious preceptor on the other hand also tried to help the king by issuing a very interesting notification to all provincial chiefs of the former Ava Kingdom. In that notification, he alluded to a prophecy that there will be much trouble in the east and anyone who wanted to escape destruction should take refuge in Burma or Shwebo where Alaungmintaya was king. When a chief was wise to make the good decision to accept Alaungmintaya's suzerainty, he could save not only himself but also his followers from death. etc. Then he gave a list of provinces that had already accepted the overlordship of Alaungmintaya. The list included the place of Ingye (Gadu), Kachin, Kayin, Khanti (Shan) and Lawa who were once said to be impossible to subdue. He concluded the notification by saying:

As a monk, I take no part in political affairs but if you have any difficulty in your endeavour to mitigate the miseries of human beings, it is my duty to give you all possible help (ROB 19 December 1756).

Thus the king and monk helped each other to build an empire and to bring prosperity to Buddhism in that empire.

The fall of was attributed to three factors, viz.

1. the weakness of the king,
2. the corruptibility of the ministers and
3. the treachery of Mons (ROB 4 March 1755).

Alaungmintaya considered that the king's weakness was due to his disregard of the ten kingly virtues. Perhaps Mahadhammarajadhipati was not innately bad. Yjere were so many odds against him that he eventually

lost his throne and was drowned to death on (3) November 1755. To his own success, Alaungmintaya attributed to his destiny. He seemed to have an infinite faith that he was to become king of kings. A lot of propaganda had been worked on it (ROB 2 January 1755, 20 June 1755, 15 January 1756). Another piece of propaganda that worked well was an enticement to all would-be defectors with a promise that if they deserted Pegu, Alaungmintaya would welcome them without any degradation in rank. The phrase used to denote it was:

Can :cim ma pyak asak ma se ne ra ma nim
(that he would be allowed to live without being alienated from the ownership of his former property nor he would be denied of his official rank and statue) (ROB 18 January 1756).

At a later stage, Alaungmintaya even suggested this kind of arrangement to the Pegu King (ROB 28 September 1756). Some leaflets of propaganda were written in some European languages (probably French) with the hope that mercenaries in Pegu might defect (ROB 9 April 1756). There were quite a considerable number of mercenaries in the Mon fighting forces and it was recorded that in Kyaik Hkawk battle on 15 April 1756, the Burmese forces succeeded in killing 300 foreigners (Kon., I 1967, p.166). Some were taken prisoner and on 29 July 1756, 550 foreigners who had been taken in battle were organized into a gun group called Ko Yan Thay Nat Su - King's Own Guards (Kon., I 1967, pp.185-6). Foreigners so employed were Ferengi, Pathi (Muslim), Kappali (Negro) and Tamil. Using God Indra's name as the author, a letter was sent to people of Pegu with a suggestion that the Pegu King should send his daughter as a bride to Alaungmintaya and the hostilities should be ended with a marriage union (ROB 9 April 1756). Jataka stories were used to negotiate terms of peace (ROB 28 June 1756, 19 October 1756). The stories referred to are:

No. 51 Mahasilava Jataka - a good king met evil with good.
Refusing to sanction war, he was captured but he
eventually regained his sovereignty.

No. 371 Dightikosala Jataka - a prince spared the life of the king
who had slain his father and thereby he succeeded to
make that king repent.

No. 462 Samvara Jataka - a prince made friends with all kinds
of people and in this way he was able to avert a war.

No. 543 Bhuridatta Jataka - a marriage union proved to be the
best form of alliance between two kingdoms.

To the monks who came from Pegu to negotiate peace, Alaungmintaya promised that there would be no massacre after Pegu was taken if everything turned out well as he had suggested (ROB 19 October 1756). He also said that if the Pegu King was really earnest to stop the war, he was to take the initiative and stop all hostilities first (ROB 19 December 1756). Taking the cue from the Bhuridatta Jataka (No. 543) the Pegu King sent his daughter as a bride to Alaungmintaya on 22 December 1756 (ROB 13 December 1756: Kon. I 1967, p.224).

From the few records that we have on Alaungmintaya's relationship with the Europeans, we find that he was more eager to get the British friendship and trade was an only excuse to procure arms and ammunition. He sent a letter to the British saying that there always was a good trade and friendly relationship between Burma and British and due to a Mon rebellion, that relationship was terminated for a while. Now that an almost normal conditions had been restored, he wanted the friendship renewed (ROB 4 March 1755). Obviously it was a request for the supply of weapons just like what the French were doing for the Mons (ROB 6 June 1755). To show that he was in real earnest to get the British help, he gave them a piece of land for a factory site in Bassein (ROB 8 May 1756). He sent letters to Negrais, Madras and London. There was no reply. We find one Pali verse that might refer to this situation. The Pali

composition is so faulty that it is very difficult to know what it really means though we could make a guess as follows:

(You Englishmen) You do well in trading,

But you are no good in fighting.

What about your literary attainment?

Find out what this Pali is meant.

(ROB 29 October 1757)

The hopelessness of the situation culminated in the massacre at Negrais on 6 October 1759. The causes of the tragedy were summed up as:

1. Help given by Jackson and Whitehill to Mons when they attacked Rangoon on 13 May 1755 was taken as a British treachery.
2. Receiving no reply to Alaungmintaya's letter dated 8 May 1756 to king George II was considered an affront that could not be forgiven.
3. Gregory (an Armenian in the service of the Burmese) told the Burmese that the British came to India as merchants but they built an empire there; the Burmese took it as a warning.
4. Larine, a French Eurasian, who came with the Burmese to Negrais to seize military stores and to capture men for ransom, over did the work because of his hatred on the British; he could easily explain that he had been forced to take extreme measures.

The English considered that revenge was out of question at that time and an irreconcilable breach with Burma was also not advisable. In the meanwhile Alaungmintaya planned to invade Thailand. Hoping to get guns, etc. he sent a letter of friendship to the French at Pondicherry on 20 December 1759. Mergui and Tenasserim were under Thai in those days and he took these towns on (7 March 1760) and (9 March 1760) respectively. That started the war with Thailand.

The fighting men were organized as IO Laknak Kaing (armed men) under

1 Kyat (leader), 10 Kyats (leaders) under I Tat Hmu (chief) and 10 Tat Hmus (chiefs) under I Bo (commander) with 2 Sitke (officer), 2 Nagan (herald) and 2 Sayay (clerk) (Kon., I 1967, p.57). Alaungmintaya had his men organized into fighting units from the time that Ava fell on II March 1752 (Kon., I 1967, p.19). Occasionally he had the strength of some units increased and they were reorganized before a major campaign was started. One unit of armed men was called one Thwethauk and the approximate strength was fifty. The whole fighting force under Alaungmintaya would be around 100 Thwethauks or 5,000 men. The following is the list of fighting men and the date that they were organized as mentioned in the chronicle (Kon., I 1967).

17 April 1752	68	Myin Yi Det (Best Horsemen) (p.27)
(I) May 1752	120	Ko Yan Daw Thet Taw Saunt Shwe Nan Daw Thay Nat (Golden Palace and Body Guard Gunmen) (pp.32-3)
(I) May 1752	140	Thon Thwethauk Su (Three Thwethauk Groups) (p.33)
(30) May 1752	190	Thay Nat Su (Gun Group) (pp.42-3)
26 July 1756	93	Myo Tet Lu Kyun Daw Yin Thu Ye (Commandoes selected from the Most Loyal Servants of the king to raid Syriam) (p.182)
28 July 1756	550	Ko Yan Thay Nat Su (Foreigners called Kala comprising Ferengi, Pathi or Muslim Indians, Kappali or Negros, and Kale or Tamils)(pp.185-6)
24 Oct 1756	100	Shwe Lhan Ye Zu (Braves of the Golden Lance; Commandoes to raid Pegu) (p.194).
24 Oct 1756	106	Ywe Zu That Bat (Selected Gunmen, Commandoes to raid Pegu) (p.200)
(20) Dec 1756	410	Nga Thwethauk (Five Thwethauk Groups) (p.290)
24 July 1758	I,848	Letwe Thon Ze Thon Thwethauk (Thirty Three Thwethuk Groups of the Right) (p.290)
I Sept 1758	I, 302	Letya Thon Ze Thon Thwethauk (Thirty Three Thwethauk Groups of the Right) (p.290)
I Sept 1758	I, 980	Ywe Letwe Thay Nat Su (Selected Gunmen Group of the Right) (p.291)

The King went on a campaign against Manipura on 12 November 1758 and he was again at his capital on 22 January 1759. The forces that he mustered on the Manipuri campaign seemed to be all that he could get. It comprised of I, 848 men of Letwe Thon Ze Thon, I,302 men of Letya Thon Ze Thon and I, 980 men of Ywe Letwe Thay Nat Su - a total of 5, 130 men or 100 Thwethauk

Groups. But in the Ayut'ia campaign, we are told that Alaungmintaya had mustered over 10,000 men at Tavoy before he started the invasion (Kon., I 1967, p.306). With Min Gaung Nawyatha in the command, there were 300 Horsemen and 3,000 Gunmen; with Min Hla Nawyatha there were 300 Horsemen and 3,000 Gunmen and with Siridhammaraja (Prince Myedu) there were 500 Horsemen and 5,000 Gunmen. That made a total of 510 Horsemen and 11,000 Gunmen. That was slightly over double the strength that he used against Manipura and with a lightning assault, he expected a quick victory. He would have been successful if he were not wounded. (Accounts other than Burmese mention that Alaungmintaya was wounded when a cannon that he managed to fire bursted. See Q.A.R.Wood, A History of Siam, London, Fisher Unwin, 1926, p.242). But there were three reasons that could explain his failure. Firstly, he made the invasion against the advice of his generals (Kon., I 1967, pp.305, 315). Secondly he started it too late. We know that in Southeast Asia, the fighting season is from November to February. It would be too hot to be fighting in March and April and the rains made it impossible in May. Thirdly he could not have the required military supplies without the European aid and we know that there were no such aids at that time. As a good general he knew when to retreat.

We have very few Royal Orders of the next three reigns of King Dabayin (Naungdawgyi 1760-1763), King Myedu (Sinbyushin 1763-1776), and King Singu (1776-1782). There were many remarkable events, especially during the time of King Myedu when wars were fought against Chinese, Manipura and Thailand. It is impossible that there were no Royal Orders with reference to anyone of these important episodes though we failed so far to trace them.

CHRONOLOGY 1752-1782

27	January	1752	Sagaing fell into the hands of Mon
9	March	1752	Ava's first fortification broken
11	March	1752	Ava's second and last fortification broken; the King was taken prisoner
9	April	1752	Mon envoys came to Moksobo to administer oath of allegiance to Alaungmintaya; Kwe envoys also arrived on the same purpose
13	April	1752	Another Mon envoy came to Moksobo; it was ambushed
17	April	1752	A contingent of Mon troops sent against Moksobo; Alaungmintaya organized 68 selected horsemen
24	April	1752	Mon attack on Moksobo repulsed
(1)	May	1752	Alaungmintaya organized 120 gunmen 140 armed men 46 town guards
(30)	May	1752	Alaungmintaya organized 190 gunmen
3	June	1752	Another contingent of Mon troops left Ava to attack Moksobo
8	June	1752	Myaung Wun battle; Mons defeated
29	June	1752	Thomas Taylor came to Diamond island
23	September	1752	Khin Lat battle; Mons defeated
29	September	1752	English got a factory site at Syriam
11	October	1752	Alaungmintaya attacked Khin U
14	October	1752	Another attack on Khin U; Khin U taken
4	November	1752	Alaungmintaya attacked Zin Ywa; Zin Ywa taken
6	November	1752	Alaungmintaya attacked Ye U; fighting forces organized; war captives given land for homesteads
13	November	1752	Alaungmintaya attacked Te Daw

(4)	January	1753	Alaungmintaya made a tour of recruiting men in his fighting forces
6	April	1753	Alaungmintaya attacked Kyi Daw Gyi
11	April	1753	Alaungmintaya took Min Gin
26	April	1753	David Hunter seized Negrais
21	June	1753	Constructions begun at Moksobo to turn it into a capital
		1753	Buddhist sects other than "Left Shoulder" were declared illegal; animal sacrifices at harvest time prohibited
9	September	1753	Thomas Taylor came to Bassein with a permission for a factory site
30	November	1753	Alaungmintaya sent troopd against Kwe at Taung Thon Sint;Alaungmintaya took Laung Tha
17	December	1753	Alaungmintaya's land forces held fort at Shwe Kyek Yet and Tat Kyi and water forces at Sin De getting ready to attack Ava
24	December	1753	David Hunter died of fever at Negrais; Henry Brooke succeeded him as Chief of Negrais; Thomas Taylor became second in command there
29	December	1753	Alaungmintaya's attack on Ava begun
3	January	1754	Sagaing taken; Ava taken
8	January	1754	Pagodas destroyed in war were repaired
15	February	1754	Alaungmintaya marched to Anya Sin Bo Min Gin
19	February	1754	Alaungmintaya came back to Kyauk Myaung
11	March	1754	Alaungmintaya in Katha; sent troopd to Mchnyin and Mogaung

- 17 March 1754 Alaungmintaya at Shwe Baw Gyun;
administered oath of allegiance to Sawbwas of
Mong Mit and Bhamo
- 21 March 1754 Alaungmintaya won over Shans and Kachins in
a battle on a ridge near Tha Mine village; he
proceeded to Sin Bo Min Gin where he reached
after twenty two stages from Ava
- 31 March 1754 Alaungmintaya at Shwe Baw Gyun
- 6 April 1754 Alaungmintaya Tagaung
- 8 April 1754 Alaungmintaya at Kyauk Myaung
- 9 April 1754 Alaungmintaya at Shwebo (former Moksobo)
- 29 April 1754 Mons troops came north and arrived at Taloke Myo
- 24 May 1754 First major engagement between Mon forces and
Alaungmintaya's forces in the river; Mons were good in
fighting from boats but they lost the battle
- 27 May 1754 Mons retreated from upper Burma
- 2 June 1754 Alaungmintaya left Ava for Pin Me Hti by Sekya Taing
Min village route
- 26 June 1754 Constructions in Shwebo resumed
- 27 June 1754 Alaungmintaya arrived at Shwebo
- 25 August 1754 Alaungmintaya sent troops against Nge Kyan in Hti Lin
- 29 August 1754 Alaungmintaya received reports on success of anti-Mon
activities in Burmese towns under Mons
- 12 September 1754 A gold finial was fixed above the palace in Shwebo

			to mark the completion of palace construction
21	September	1754	Thit Chauk Tut where Nge Kyan stood, fell
(15)	October	1754	Kyaw Htin Thet Shay escaped from Hanthawaddy; he came to Kyan Gin to start anti-Mon activities there; Prome succeeded in expelling Mons from it
28	October	1754	Ceremony of occupying the new palace held in Shwebo
30	October	1754	Finial fixed above Shwe Chet Tho pagoda
25	November	1754	Alaungmintaya went to Kyauk Myaung to sent troops to lower Burma
27	November	1754	Troops sent to Prome
29	November	1754	Ceremony of sitting on a new throne held in Shwebo
24	December	1754	Name plates fixed at the twelve gates of Shwebo; it was a kind of proclamation that city building was over
2	January	1754	Alaungmintaya left Shwebo to march south
13	January	1754	Alaungmintaya left Kyauk Myaung
16	January	1754	Alaungmintaya in Ava
18	January	1754	Alaungmintaya left Ava
30	January	1754	Troops under La Goon Ain were defeated at Shwe Bon Tha Letkya
6	February	1755	Attack on San Daw Shin fort where Banyala made a stand
7	February	1755	San Daw Shin fort taken; Alaungmintaya in Prome
9	February	1755	All Mon attacks on Prome repulsed
23	February	1755	Bassein fell into Burmese hands

3	March	1755	Campaign against Hanthawaddy begun
4	March	1755	Loon Hsay renamed Myan Aung
13	March	1755	A Burmese envoy came to the English factory (trade depot) in Bassein; Captain George Baker from the factory accompanied the envoy to Negrais; Henry Brooke, Chief of Negrais , received him well; the Burmese wanted military supplies but he had very little of them to spare
8	April	1755	Alaungmintaya left Myan Aung; arrived at Kanaung
10	April	1755	Burmese envoy left Negrais; Bassein fell into the hands of Mon; envoy was sent back to Negrais
14	April	1755	Alaungmintaya stopped at Hsa Ma Lauk
16	April	1755	Dagon taken; built a fort there
2	May	1755	Dagon renamed Rangoon
2	May	1755	Burmese got back Bassein
13	May	1755	Mon attack on Rangoon
18	May	1755	Mon stockade of Tamwe fell; from the arms seized at Tamwe, Alaungmintaya was convinced that Henry Brooke was double-crossing him
22	May	1755	Mons made a stand in Hpaung Nin Ma Lit
27	May	1755	Hpaung Nin Ma Lit taken
30	May	1755	Burmese attack on Syriam begun; they failed badly
1	June	1755	Dala taken (not the present Dala; it is now a ruined site outside Twante)
6	June	1755	John Whitehill arrived at Rangoon
(7)	June	1755	Second Burmese envoy went to Negrais
27	June	1755	Alaungmintaya left Rangoon

13	July	1755	Alaungmintaya left Prome
29	July	1755	Alaungmintaya left Ava
31	July	1755	Alaungmintaya in Shwebo Mon attack on Rangoon Chinese envoys in Keng Tung Another Mon attack on Rangoon
16	September	1755	George Baker in Shwebo; North died on the way
28	September	1755	Baker left Shwebo
28	September	1755	Baker in Negrais
4	February	1755	Alaungmintaya left Shwebo
7	February	1755	Alaungmintaya left Kyauk Myaung
13	February	1756	Alaungmintaya left Nyaung U
3	March	1756	Alaungmintaya left Prome
5	March	1756	Alaungmintaya left Myan Aung
15	March	1756	Alaungmintaya in Rangoon; Kala ByoThiridamarut Thwethauk - Young Foreign Mercenary Platoon called Damayut, organized
17	March	1756	Collected provisions as much as possible
9	April	1756	Alaungmintaya had a stockade built close to Syriam
15	April	1756	Kyaik Htauk battle; over 300 mercenaries from Mon side were reported to have been killed in that battle
25	April	1756	troops sent to Hanthawaddy to hang a propaganda letter outside one of its gates
4	May	1756	Alaungmintaya sent by Ensign Lester and Dr William Anderson letters to King George II,

			Directors of East Company in London, Governor of madras and Chief of Negrais
8	May	1756	English envoys left Rangoon; attack on Dawbon
19	May	1756	Dawbon taken; a series of attack on Syriam begun
13	July	1756	The <u>Yay Nan Set Kya</u> used in an attack against Syriam; Mahasenapati (Alaungmintaya's Chief of Guns) was seriously wounded in battle and died that very day
26	July	1756	93 Commandoes led the attack; Syriam fell
29	July	1756	Foreigners taken as prisoners were organized into Ko Yan Daw Thay Nat Su- group of Body Guards with Guns
13	September	1756	Do Zwe Ya Zet defected; Mons made a stand at Kamapi
28	September	1756	Kamapi taken
3	October	1756	Major assault on Hanthawaddy begun
4	October	1756	Alaungmintaya in Kamapi
13	October	1756	Alaungmintaya in Kyaik Pa Kit
15	October	1756	Kyaik Pha Tine taken
24	October	1756	100 Commandoes organized to attack Nyaung Bin
26	October	1756	Nyaung Bin taken; peace mission led by mnoks from Hanthawaddy came
30	October	1756	Alaungmintaya in Yan Gin Si Tun
26	November	1756	Alaungmintaya in Pan Say
29	November	1756	Son Gon taken
7	December	1756	Mons came to build a very strong stskade at some distance outside their city; it was taken

in a rush and Alaungmintaya had a stockside built at Si Di, 1.5 miles / 2.5 kilometres on the south of Hanthawaddy; Si Di was renamed Zaytuwady and Alaungmintaya went to camp there

18	December	1756	Night attack on Hanthawaddy organized; best general of the Mons called Dalaban left his King and went to Sittang (and latter to Kawgun)
22	December	1756	King of Hanthawaddy sent his daughter as a bride to Alaungmintaya
1	January	1757	King of Hanthawaddy dethroned by a faction of Mons led by Banya Dala who wanted to fight till the end
8	March	1757	Hanthawaddy completely surrounded by Burmese stockades
25	March	1757	Directors of the English East India Company in London allowed Madras to use its discretion to close the Nagrais settlement
30	March	1757	Captain Howe died in Nagrais
29	April	1757	Tha Main Lut came to attack the Burmese
6	May	1757	Attack on Hamthawaddy renewed
12	May	1757	Hanthawaddy fell
14	June	1757	Martaban submitted
16	June	1757	Yaw, Laung Shay and Hti Lin chiefs confirmed in their offices
24	June	1757	Many Shan and Yun chiefs submitted
25	June	1757	Presents from Chenapatam (Ft St George, Kadras) arrived

29	June	1757	Rewards given to all soldiers of distinguished service in battles
1	July	1757	Titles conferred upon brave soldiers
2	July	1757	Alaungmintaya left Hanthawaddy
5	July	1757	Alaungmintaya at Rangoon; titles conferred upon more soldiers
8	July	1757	Alaungmintaya visited Shwedagon
12	July	1757	Alaungmintaya left Rangoon
22	July	1757	Ensign Robert Lester came to Alaungmintaya with presents from Captain Thomas Newton, Chief of Negrais
29	July	1757	Celebration to mark the completion of constructions at Myan Aung Shwe Bon Tha pagoda; treaty with English ratified; Robert Lester allowed to return to Negrais
1	August	1757	Alaungmintaya in Prome
4	August	1757	Alaungmintaya left Prome
21	August	1757	Alaungmintaya in Ava
22	August	1757	Lester took formal possession of a site in Bassein
26	August	1757	Alaungmintaya left Ava; Lester arrived at Negrais
28	August	1757	Alaungmintaya at Kyauk Myaung
7	September	1757	Alaungmintaya left Kyauk Myaung
24	October	1757	Constructions of Greater Shwebo begun
4	December	1757	Mong Mit chief confirmed in his office; 180 gunmen organized

22	December	1757	Miniature of Hanthawaddy Shwe Daw pagoda built in Shwebo
2	January	1758	Envoys from Negapatam (Madras coast) arrived
9	January	1758	Envoys from Manipura arrived
16	January	1758	Negapatam envoys returned; troops sent against Kwe Lawa
24	January	1758	More troopd sent against Kwe Lawa
24	July	1758	Fighting forces reorganized
1	September	1758	Fighting forces reorganized
12	November	1758	Alaungmintaya went to attack Manipura
22	January	1758	Alaungmintaya came back from Manipura
7	February	1758	Alaungmintaya in Shwebo
15	February	1759	Troops sent to Bhamo
		1759	Robert Lester died in Negrais
	April	1759	Negrais main garrison ready to withdraw
13	May	1759	Newton arrived at Ft William (Calcutta) bringing back men and stores from Negrais; 35 Europeans and 70 Indians and 4,000 timber were left at Negrais
19	July	1759	Alaungmintaya left Kyauk Myaung for Rangoon
1	September	1759	Captain William Henry Southby left Calcutta for Negrais to take charge of Negrais from Lt Hope and to carry out the task of removing timber from there as mush as possible
21	September	1759	Alaungmintaya left Prome
4	October	1759	Southby in Negrais; took over the charge of the station from Lt Hope; Antonio (Portuguese

			Governor of Bassein) and Lavine (French Eurasian in the service of the Burmese King) arrived at Negrais in about the same time with Southby
6	October	1759	Massacre at Negrais; 60 men, 4 women and child escaped
16	October	1759	Negrais settlement burnt
10	November	1759	Captain Alves who escaped the massacre at Negrais arrived at Calcutta
21	December	1759	Alaungmintaya left Rangoon on a campaign against Ayut'ia
(25	December	1759)	Tavoy rebellion suppressed; its former Governor executed
(30	December	1759)	Alaungmintaya in Martaban
(7	February	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Moulmein
(14	February	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Ye
(19	February	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Tavoy
(27	February	1760)	Alaungmintaya left Tavoy
(7	March	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Mergui
(9	March	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Tenasserim
(16	March	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Kwe
(22	March	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Phetburi
(26	March	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Ratburi
(9	April	1760)	Alaungmintaya in Suphanburi
11	April	1760	Alaungmintaya laid siege to Ayut'ia
17	April	1760	Alaungmintaya raised the siege of Ayut'ia and hastened back to rangoon via Rahaeng, Mas Sot, Myawadi route

29	November	1763	Prince Myedu ascended the throne
24	August	1763	Abayagamani and Min Hla Thiri conquered Chiengmai; Sin Mya Shin was found there and taken prisoner
15	January	1764	Triumphant generals of Chiengmai campaign in Shwebo
6	February	1764	Ayut'ia campaign begun
3	March	1764	Order to rebuild Ava as capital passed
16	May	1764	Coronation
15	September	1764	Men in the King's service were of (1) high mental capacity as well as physical prowess, (2) high mental capacity only and (3) physical prowess alone; the King wanted to have them adjusted in the services according to their own capabilities
31	October	1764	Troops sent against Mong Ton,. Nong La, Hkapin, Annam, Viengcheng
30	November	1764	Troops sent against Ayut'ia Troops sent against Manipura
15	January	1765	King marched against Manipura
25	March	1765	Viengcheng taken
7	April	1765	King left Manipura; on arrival at the capital he built Neikban Hseik U pagoda
23	June	1765	Palace built in Ava
22	August	1765	Troops from Chiengmai sent against Ayut'ia
22	October	1765	Troops from Tavoy sent agaunst Ayut'ia
27	December	1765	Chinese came to attack Keng Tung

14	January	1766	Burmese forces were camped at a distance of about 400 ta / .75 mile / 1.25 k from Ayut'ia
8	February	1766	Report of success at Keng Tung reached the capital
20	March	1766	King in Ava; city area extended west
8	April	1766	Triumphant army from Keng Tung arrived at the capital; Bala Min Htin sent to Kaung Ton
(4)	October	1766	Troops sent to Twelve Pannas of Lu and Chiengmai
(31)	December	1766	Chinese attacked Bhamo
9	January	1767	Ava extension completed; Ayut'ia offered terms of peace
30	January	1767	Troops sent against Chinese invaders
3	February	1767	King agreed to conclude peace with Ayut'ia
5	February	1767	Troops sent by river to Bhamo
9	April	1767	Ayut'ia fell
21	May	1767	Triumphant army returned from Bhamo
5	June	1767	Triumphant army returned from Ayut'ia
(19)	December	1767	Another Chinese invasion
24	December	1767	Troops sent against Chinese invaders
16	March	1768	Troops returned to the capital
31	March	1768	Pagan Shwezigon finial fell
30	April	1768	King went to Pagan
30	May	1768	Shwezigon finial fixed
6	June	1768	King left Pagan
12	June	1768	Great earthquake; Rangoon Shwedagon finial fell
23	August	1769	Bride from Candapuri / Viengchang / Lin Zin
26	August	1769	Bride accepted
20	October	1769	Troops sent against Chinese invaders

29	November	1769	Chinese offered terms of peace
15	December	1769	Peace concluded with Chinese
18	December	1769	Chinese withdrew
1	January	1770	King was angry for allowing the Chinese go; troops went to Manipura on their own to please the King
23	March	1770	Troops returned from Manipura; they were not allowed to enter the city
18	June	1770	Received a white elephant
28	June	1770	King assumed the title of Hsinbyushin- Master of White Elephant
26	July	1770	Great earthquake
11	August	1770	Dowager Queen Mother died
13	August	1770	Remains of the queen cremated
(7)	January	1772	Campa Thet sent a bride
9	January	1772	Bride accepted
(10)	February	1772	Troops sent against Thai
7	March	1772	Troops sent against Candapuri / Viengohang
15	December	1773	King moved to a temporary palace
14	May	1774	Coronation
7	November	1774	Troops sent against Thai; leaders of a Manipuri piracy at capital executed
8	January	1775	King left Ava for Rangoon
11	January	1775	King in Pagan
13	January	1775	King left Pagan
20	January	1775	King in Prome' erected Po U Taung inscription
21	February	1775	King left Prome

1	March	1775	King in Rangoon
15	March	1775	Shwedagon finial fixed; ex-lord of Pegu and her executed
3	May	1775	King left Rangoon
31	July	1775	King in Ava
22	February	1776	Shwepyi Seik U pagoda construction completed
9	June	1776	King moved to a new palace
10	June	1776	King died; Prince Singu ascended the throne
11	June	1776	Remains of the King cremated
16	June	1776	Prince Salin executed ; all troops in various campaigns recalled; Princes Amyint, Badon, Pakhan Pindale (uncles of the King as rival claimants to throne) were under house arrest
23	December	1776	Coronation
4	June	1776	Mahathihathura dismissed from office; Queen North executed
26	September	1776	Prince Amyint executed
(25)	May	1778	Prince Badon confined in Sagaing, Prince Pakhan in Pinya and Prince Pindale in Ywa Thit Gyi
(4)	March	1780	Schism among Buddhist monks over; Manle Sayadaw Gunamuninda given charge of the Religion; Prince Maung Maung sent to Hpaungga
20	October	1782	Pinya Shwezigon fell
2	February	1782	King went to Anya Thiha Daw
5	February	1782	Prince Maung Maung seized the throne
10	February	1782	King in Kyauk Myaung
11	February	1782	Prince Badon killed Maung Maung and took over

the throne; ex-King Singu fled north and on arrival at Sanpanago, he found that all soldiers had deserted him.

14 February 1782 Ex-King Singu captured and executed

THE ROYAL ORDER OF BURMA, AD 1598-1885; PART III, AD 1751-1781

SUMMARY

28 February 1750

From the Emperor in the East

To the Emperor in the West

It was a very sad thing that there had been no relationship between our two empires for the past 120 years.

Now the Lord of the East has sent his Envoy to extend his love and affection to his brother the Lord of the West.

It is hoped that the two monarchs shall revive the ancient friendship that existed between the lords from many generations of the past.

If this proposal is accepted, please allow the Envoy to return as quickly as possible.

The two lords have common ancestors. To make this point more clear, the portraits of the ancestors are sent with the Envoy.

The territories under the Lord of the West are quite extensive. If there ever were any enemies to molest the peace and tranquility of these territories, the Lord of the East deems it his responsibility to help in quelling them.

Note: In all probability, this Burmese version of the address from China is quite different from its original thought in is the one acceptable to the Burmese king who admits no other monarch as his superior.

(2 January) 1755

Between 1723 and 1753, according to astrology, it was expected that there would be a great trouble at Ava. Usually calamities visited Ava on every other one hundred year of its existence. There was also a

prophesy that after the tenth king (Mahadhammarajadhipati 1733-1752) in the Nyaung Yan dynasty of Ava, a 'Friday born' would become king there. According to the tenth king had no scruples to be guided himself with the ten king's virtues, etc. His officers were corrupt. These were reasons enough for the fall of the dynasty. In addition to these, the Mons of the Ramannadesa were treacherous. They rebelled. Consequently there was much bloodshed. They succeeded to revive a Mon kingdom. Only the saupid however, believed that this revival would last long. It was clear that their success would be only temporary. Because when a person destined to be most supreme appears, somehow or other, people of less importance faded away. History has many parallels in this respect. There was trouble in Videhara awaiting Mahosatha to solve them. Frightful monsters ravaged Pagan until Pyusatha to solve them. Frightful monsters ravaged Pagan until Pyusawhti conquered them. With all the virtues of a Bonhisattva and a good king, Alaungmintaya had been able to establish the capital city at Ratanasingha and bring the chiefs of following places under his control.

Kale
Kathe
Kawlin
Hsawngsup
Hsipaw
Hsumhsai
Leihka
Lawksaw
Moda
Mogagung
Mohnyin
Wuntho
Yinge

People who would trust his leadership would have peace of both mind and body. Once Mon rebels overran many of the places mentioned above and the chiefs of these places were forced to take an oath of allegiance to these Mons. Now they changed their allegiance to Alaungmintaya. Even Mons

should do that. In case Mons should pledge their allegiance to Alaungmintaya, he certainly would have pardoned them with magnanimity.

Order: All Burmese shall (pledge their allegiance to King Alaungmintaya) by bowing low until their heads touch the Golden Feet.

This Order was proclaimed on (2 January) 1755 (when the King left his capital city on a campaign south).

Note: Alaungmintaya used some diplomacy to evade taking the oath of allegiance to the Mons on 9 April 1752 and it is assumed that he considered himself a king since then. He decided to have a capital city built for himself and constructions at Moksobo which was his native village and was later renamed Ratanasingha, begun on 21 June 1753. But they were stopped for a while when the fighting seasons came, i.e. between November and February before it becomes too hot in March or before the rains in May. Constructions were resumed on 26 June 1754. The palace was completed on 12 September 1754 and the King occupied it on 28 October 1754. The ceremony of a coronation that required more elaborated preparations. Name plates were hung up at the twelve city gates on 24 December 1754 and it marked the end of city construction. Later Alaungmintaya found that the city as originally designed was small and constructions on Greater Ratanasingha begun on 24 October 1757.

(4 March 1755)

As there had been friendship and commerce between Burma and (British now at) Minjhimadesa (Central India), the present monarch of Burma wants to extend this good relationship as it had been in existence before. Formerly there had been an exchange of precious gems of Burma called in

a general term of Badamya Kyauk Than with things of western produce known generally as Amyauk Thay Thagalat Ok Myo Hti Myo-Cannon, Gun, Scarlet or Bales of Various Textiles. It was of some considerable profit to both parties concerned. In the meanwhile, the people of Ramannadesa had rebelled and destroyed Ava. It seemed that Ava subjected to such a catastrophe on or about every one hundredth year since its establishment in 1365. This time, the calamity was due firstly to the weakness of the ex-king and secondly to the fact that he was to yield his palace to a better man who is Alaungmintaya himself. The disasters that the Burmese suffered, however, were temporary. King Alaungmintaya, with his capital city at Ratanasingha (Shwebo) had (with the exception of Mons) conquered all provincial chiefs like Dana, Kachin, Kathe, Kayin and Shan who were formerly under the Ava king. He had virtually restored peace and prosperity in (the central and northern territories of the former Kingdom of Ava). The Burmese at Prome succeeded (on 15 October 1754) in driving away the Mons from their town and they had invited Alaungmintaya to take possession of their town. Alaungmintaya left his capital city (on 2 January 1755) and on arriving at Prome, he managed to destroy a Mon Fort close to the town of Prome (on 7 February 1755). Then he started (on 3 March 1755) a campaign against Hanthawaddy which was the centre of Mon rebellion. (After having taken Lun Hsay on 4 March 1755, he renamed it Myan Aung). Then he sent a letter by an envoy headed by Thiri Thenga Thet Shay Nawayatha) to Henry Brooke, the English Chief at Negrais. He said:

Following the former practise, an exchange of things like amber, copper, gold, iron, ruby and silver (of Burma) with guns and a variety of textiles (of Europe) like scarlet in cales, shall be resumed.

A gift of two resceptcles made of gold rubies, in the likeness Hamsa birds, has been sent. The two birds shall remind us of our trade relations. This letter was written on (4 March) 1755.

29 May 1755

Order: (1) Nanngambhi of Htaw Ma village in Atwin Shell shall be held responsible for the good observation of the Vinaya by the monks living on the west of Pon Daung Pon Nya divide.

(2) Monks living in the aforesaid area shall obey Nanagambhi who would report me if there were any disobedience to his remonstrations.

This Order was passed by Mahaatulayasadhammarajaguru (Hson Da Thathanabyu Sayadaw) on 29 May 1755 and given to Nga Pu in the service of Mahadan Wun.

29 May 1755

Order: Appoint the following monks Gaing Ok (Local Leaders) in the places located on the east of the Yakhaing Yoma and the Chin Hills.

- (1) Shin Nanngambhi, native of Pakhgngyi, now living in Htaw Ma, Atwin Shell;
- (2) Shin Tejodipa, former Maung Shan of the Cavalary, native of Taung Dwin Gyi,, now living in Htaw Ma;
- (3) Shin Gunasara, former Maung Paw San, an Athi Gyi, native of Seik Zay in thirty villages of the Range under Pakhan, now living in Htaw Ma; and
- (4) Shin Dhammasara, former Maung Nay Dun, an Athi of Min Ywa, living in Min Ywa.

This Order by the Thathanabyu Sayadaw was passed on (29 May 1755).

(6 June 1755)

Alaungmintaya, King of Sunaparanta, Tampadipa and several other kingdoms, Defender of the Buddhist Religion, Possessor of Sakra weapon, Lord of the Golden Palace, Owner of Mines producing various precious gems, Master of Elephants white, Red and Spotted, wants to intimate the (English) at Maw Tin Ga Yit (Negrais) and (Madras) under Governor Thomas Saunders, that Pegu is in fact part of the Burmese territory though it had rebelled recently and set up a separate kingdom from about 1740; that the Burmese are very quickly regaining the lost territories so that at present Prome, Toungoo, Tharawaddy, Okkan, Thonze, Lun Hsay (Myan Aung), Kyan Gin. Danubyu, Henzada, Bassein, Myaungmya, Hke Baung, Dagon (Rangoon), Dala, etc. are now under the Burmese securely and that the Burmese had recently acquired Syream, Pan Hlaing and Kyaikkhami with the result that Pegu alone is left without any support; that Dagon is now rebuilt with a new name of Rangoon and Alaungmintaya has it made a capital for (lower Burma); that Burma and Mijjhimadesa (now under the English) had trade relations for quite a long time in the past and it is indeed good to know that the (English East India) Company wants to revive this good relations; that Pegu does only the defensive war now and we want more cannons to be used in the siege of Pegu and we know for sure that the Company has many; that we want 12 big cannons of shots weighing 5 viss (18.25 lbs), 4 viss (14.6 lbs), 3 viss (10.95 lbs) and 1 viss (3.65 lbs) and that we hope the Company shall give them to us for the sake of amity; that the French are helping Pegu with 60 cannons and 300 guns with all the necessary munitions and that a Frenchman called Bruno once came to Rangoon to make overtures of friendship with us but we did not believe him and he was sent away from Syriam and is now at sea; that while the French goes to Pegu, you

English should come to us at Dagon with double the amount of supplies that the French are giving to Pegu because we Burmese and English are now to be considered as Kan Sat-partners of the same fate; that the Company's agent Whitehill came to Rangoon on 5 June (1755) as his ship was caught in a storm and it needs some repairs and he and his crew have been our honoured guests since then; and that our envoys are visiting you with the purpose of buying arms and ammunition.

This letter was sent on (6 June 1755)

Note: Since the letter mentions the arrival of John Whitehill at Rangoon, it would have been sent sometime after his arrival. Probably it was sent on the next day.

10 June 1755

By the stroke of some extraordinary good luck, a slave would become a master himself and could use his former master for a slave. The lucky man was the Pegu king. Alaungmintaya on the other hand was destined to build a new dynasty when the old one fell. Even though he had been very lucky before, the Pegu king should not try his luck against Alaungmintaya who was to become the most supreme lord. Alaungmintaya came south in a pilgrimage to the pagoda of Thein Gottaya Kon (Shewdagon). He would, of course, condescend to become a friend with the Pegu king. He would like to extend this cordiality also to all local chiefs at their respective places. He would not feel averse to such a political expediency of taking the Pegu king in subordinate alliance. With these things in mind, Alaungmintaya was at Dagon (since 16 April 1755). Pegu king should have wise and learned advisers or ministers who would give him a good counsel to start the overtures of peace.

Order: Send the monk called Panna Dipa who was brought to Rangoon

from Hmaw Wun some members of the group collecting grass for horses, with the above letter to Pegu.

This Order was passed on 10 June 1755.

Note: Monks from Pegu came to talk peace only on 26 October 1756. From the time Prome was taken by Alaungmintaya on 7 February 1755 it took nearly two years to reduce Mons to a situation to ask for terms of peace. Even then one group of Mons continue to fight till the last when Pegu was taken on 12 May 1757.

20 June 1755

Like a fallen fruit, there was no one to look after the kingdom of Ava and it was Alaungmintaya who took upon himself the responsibility of caring it. The last king of Ava had great wealth and power bequeathed upon him by his predecessors. In spite of that he lost everything. Why? His disappearance was due to the fact that a very much better man was coming to take his place. In the name of the Religion, that great king would have no difficulty to conquer Ava, Bassein, Mawdin, Myaungmya, Pagan and Prome. He would be respected even in those far off lands like China, India and Thai. Acknowledging his leadership would give the various chiefs of different lands peace and prosperity. Saopha of Hsenwi was among the first to recognise this and he was wise. The Hanthawaddy campaigns would be soon over. Hsenwi is in the empire's one point of extremity in its territories and it should therefore watch carefully against any invader.

Order: Saopha of Haenwi shall one of his ministers (Paw Mine) or one of his subordinate chief, with suitable tributes to the King in Rangoon in case he needs the King's help.

This Order was passed on 20 June 1755.

Note: The King left Rangoon for Shwebo on 27 June 1755 but he was there again on 15 March 1756 until 12 July 1757.

(3 November 1755)

Alaungmintaya had his own capital built (on 21 June 1753) but he wanted to know how ancient capitals were founded and what the king is supposed to do at the beginning of a reign. Taking Rajagaha, capital of Magadha, built by Mahagovinda, for an example, the following suggestions were made (probably by the former ministers of the Ava kings).

1. Astrological considerations came first; it is believed that some arrangements made after some astrological calculations would make the city invulnerable to any attack by enemies either human or spirit.
2. Mantras were also very important. They were recited at all strategic points and they were written either in words or in symbols on walls, ceilings, gates, etc. That would also ward off evils, etc.
3. Figures of Sakka, Catulokapala, Mahesara, Canni, Paramisva, Genesa, Visnu, Asura, Sun God, Moon God, etc. in groups of 108 gods, 124 gods and 550 gods were painted on the doors or their statues were put in niches made in the walls at the entrances to the city, palace or temples.
4. After the description in the cosmography of the universe, the city was so built that it was a miniature universe and the clock tower would be in the centre of the city as Mt Meru is in the centre of universe.
5. Five big drums were made according to specification (a) to announce time and (b) to terrify the enemies who came to attack the city, by striking them.

6. Coronation was essential. It bound the King and his people in a mutual pledge to work together for peace and prosperity in the kingdom.

7. Regalia would add magesty to the Audience Hall.

8. Giving suitable rewards to men in the King's service either for their bravery in the battlefield or for their wisdom in counselling.

Note: Mahadhammarajadhipati, ex-King of Ava and his family together with many of his faithful followers were executed. Some of his former ministers who were not executed at that time, escaped from Hanthawaddy and came to Alaungmintaya who was in great need of information regarding kingly practices and duties and court customs. Manhadhammarajadhipati was drowned in Thadingyut S 1117 (6 October 1755- 3 November 1755) (Siri Ujana, Lokabyuha Kyam:, Rangoon, Government Publications, 1962, p.5). Thiri Zayya Kyaw Zwa and Thiri U-zana came to serve Alaungmintaya in Pyatho S 1118 (21 December 1756-19 January 1757). When the day of the month is not given, we take the last day of the month as the date of the event.

Thus the king was drowned on (3) November 1755 and two of the ex-ministers came to serve Alaungmintaya on (19) January 1757.

(3 November 1755)

A king usually appointed his eldest son as the Crown Prince. The Investiture of the Crown Prince consisted of the following.

1. The Crown Prince shall have his own office with advisers, officers and secretarial staff.
2. The Crown Prince shall have his own guards and regiments.
3. The Crown Prince shall have his own house for residence with attendants, servants, etc.
4. The Crown Prince shall have no Brahman astrologers and no execution men in his service.

(3 November 1755)

The King wanted to have some information on various episodes of importance during the last four reigns of the former dynasty. The following chronology was submitted.

19 April	1673	King Tuesday ascended the throne with Queen Atulasirimahacandadevi
19 January	1675	Bon Gyaw monastery was built
8 October	1675	Nat Set Yaung monk was given the title of Sirisaddhammaghosamaharajaguru and Bon Gyaw monastry was given to him.
(13) May	1679	Queen Monther Dowager founded the U Min Daw
	1680	51 families were dedicated at the U Min Daw as servants of the Religion Candadevi built Bon Gyaw Tu Loot which was much more better than Bon Gyaw
28 January	1696	Great earthquake; one quarter of the city was destroyed
14 July	1698	King Saturday ascended the throne; he founded the Man Aung Yadana pagoda
18 January	1700	Final was fixed on the Man Aung Yadana pagoda
	1700	Wabaung Kyaung was built for Pitakat Taik Shin Asabha
	1701	Sagaing Tilokaguru Kyaung and Loka Hman Gin Kyaung were built
	1702	Image at Mahabodhi collapsed; tow monasteries and two alms houses were added at the establishment
	1703	Min Wun Lay Dub Kyaung Ponnya Zedi Zayat, Shin Hpyu Shin Hla Zayat, Bon Kyaung, Shwe Taw Gadaw Kyaung,

		Kyak Yon Hpa Gadaw Kyaung and Pyin Daung U Gedaw Kyaung were built
	1704	Way Za Yan Da Dyaung was built
	1705	Princess Manipuri came to reside in the village of Wa Gyet
		Five Bodhi tree from Srilanka planted
18 December	1708	Thakin Hla marched to Keng Tung
11 November	1709	Prince Myaydu went to Pagan
	1709	Thakin Hla was reprimanded
22 October	1711	Investiture of the Crown Prince
30 December	1711	Prince Singu was administered an oath of allegiance, married to the eldest daughter of the King and was sent to Pagan
	1712	Kyauk San Gadaw built a monastery at Loka Man Aung pagoda
	1713	Monks were given many hutments
8 August	1714	Great earthquake; water gushed into the front part of the palace
11 August	1714	King Saturday died; succeeded by King Sunday
12 August	1714	Dead king cremated
22 August	1714	Thakin Hla marched against Pagan
	1715	Thabin Palace built
	1716	Min Ye Thiha marched against Manipuri; crossed over the Irrawaddy with a pontoon bridge at Sagaing
	1717	Hman Zi Kyaung built at Tada U
14 February	1720	Palace burnt
May	1721	Mo Di Kyaung built

July	1722	Min Ye Thiha Kyaw led a contingent of forces against Manipuri
	1723	Min Ye Kyaw led a contingent of forces against Manipuri
16 April	1724	Troops sent to Mohnyin
22 November	1724	New throne used
	1725	Sagaing Lay Gyun Man Aung pagoda built
	1726	Yan Dibba rebelled and killed
23 April	1727	Prince Singu made the Crown Prince; value of copper became lower and lower since then
28 December	1728	Thadoe Min Saw died
	1730	A contingent of forces sent against Chiangmai
	1731	Dhammadevi, daughter of Twin Thin Min Gyi died; wife of Twin Min Gyi died
24 May	1732	White elephant from Choon Daung arrived
27 May	1732	King assumed the title of Sinbyushin (Master of White Elephant)
	1733	Twin Thin Min Gyi died
3 November	1733	King Sunday died; King Thursday succeeded the throne; there were rejoicings for one whole month
	1734	Sin De Palace built
8 January	1736	Thaynapati and Min Kyaw brothers were executed at Wa Gyat village
	1736	Loka Thara Hpu finial fell; Shin Hla image lost
	1737	Sitkes of provinces changed
	1738	101 men were ordained in the Buddhist order of monks
	1739	Min Ye Kyaw Gaung marched against Manipuri
	1740	Nga Tha Aung rebelled in Hanthawaddy

- 1741 Famine; people had to eat dogs and even human flesh
- 1742 Famine conditions continued
- 1743 Famine conditions continued
- 1744 Bayin Naung was made king at Sagaing to forestell the
 prophesy that the kingdom would be divided into many
 petty kingdoms

(3 November 1755)

On insignia of a King

- 1 Five White Umbrellas
- 2 A Double-edged Sword
- 3 A Pair of Sandals
- 4 A Fly-whisk
- 5 A Forehead Band

Five White Umbrellas

- 1 Kanetkadan
- 2 Kampat
- 3 Yinhti
- 4 U Yu
- 5 Kya Ngan

Four White Umbrellas displayed on the left of the throne

- Kanetdadan 1
- Kampat 1
- Yinhte 2

There are three big fans called Yat Ma, one between two umbrellas. Another set of four umbrellas and three fans are displayed on the right of the throne. When the King visits a pagoda or a monastery, two Kampat umbrellas and four Yinhti umbrellas are used. In the palace, U Yu umbrella is placed at the U Yu (southeasternmost) pillar of the main building of the palace and Kya Ngan umbrella at the Kya Ngan (northeasternmost) pillar. The umbrellas were used in the like manner given above until the time when the King was taken prisoner to Hanthawaddy.

(3 November 1755)

A king's musical troupe called Si Daw Zon, uses the following instruments.

- 7 drums called Hmyauk Si (to announce the King's appearance or the beginning of an important event)
- 4 big horns called Dabo Gyi
- 4 short wind instruments called Tan Hmwa
- 4 long wind instruments called Tan Shay
- 2 conches called Hkayuthin
- 2 pairs of clappers called Lak Khat
- 2 horns called Dabo
- 4 round drums called Si Wun
- 4 oboes of silver called Ngwe Hne
- 5 long drums called Si Byaw
- 1 short drum called Pon Tha
- 1 little drum called Si Poke
- 1 pair of clappers called Lin Gwin
- 4 big oboes called Hne Gyi
- 4 (small) silver oboes called Ngwe Hne
- 5 drums used at the close of a ceremony called Win Si
- 3 oboes of Mon people called Talaing Hne
- 1 little drum called Si Poke

In Ava the following drums were made new when a king ascended the throne.

- Drums at each of the four city gates
- Drum called Ain Shin Si that announces the king's departure from or arrival at the palace
- Drum called Baho Si used to announce time
- Drum of good omen called Mingala Si
- A set of drums called Si Daw Zon

Old drums were sent to the Rajamanicula pagoda. The description of other sets of musical instruments for:

- 1 the Crown Prince,
- 2 the King's own brother and
- 3 Shan Saopha

are also given. When a king of Ava left his palace, various things that would be of some use during the trip were packed in red and carried by servants dressed in red. The whole entourage is therefore called an Ahsaung Ni. The things so packed are:

- Guns in 7 red sacks
- Lances in 3 red sacks

A rain hat with a stand wrapped in red cloth and put in a net
A lamp called Nan Ka Wine
A lamp with handle
Drinking water in two Myuta pots covered with red cloth

A box for things used in cleaning guns
One roll of gun wick and
One mat with special trimmings

Similar sets for the Crown Prince, other senior princes, Shan Saphas, etc. are also described in detail.

Insigias of rank for all officers are also given in detail. It is imperative that a consort of a prince must have the royal recognition. Otherwise she is not the wife of the prince or her children would be taken as legitimate. A prince good in horsemanship would be made a Myin Mintha-Prince Chief of Cavalry, in the following horse groups.

Gadu
Hket Lone
Hpaung Ga
Lanbu
Let Yway Nge
Myay Ne
Myin Thi
Pe Ku Gyi
Pin Si
Pyin Si
Saw Pa O
Tabayin Gwe
Tanin Pyi
Tanin Tha Yi
Thayet Inn
Thin Gaung and
Ya Haing

The palanquins that they were entitled to use, the set of harnesses for their horses and their elephants, the ornaments to decorate their boats, the type of houses that built for residence, etc. are also prescribed.

Sons of ministers and senior officers would be grouped in Lubyo Zu-Bachelors Group, as reserves for a Thway Thauk Zu-Group of Fifty Armed Men. Selection for both membership and leadership in any Thway Thauk Zu

was made by in Hluttaw.

4 November 1755

Order: (1) Nanda Bahu is given the duty to check any irregularities or discrepancies in ceremonial robes and official uniforms used by courtiers and officers while they are attending a ceremony or attending to their own official duties around the palace at Samut-Night Guards on north, east and south of palace, Dawe-Tea Rooms on north and south, Hlaung Daw U-the Porch of a Palace building, Lay Tha-Balmy Breeze Apartment, Baung Daw-Crawns Apartment, Bye Dike-Court of the Interior, Myay Nan-the Earth Palace, Pyat That-Palace of Multiple roofs, and Hluttaw-Administrative Centre, and he is also to check the seats so that all status in the Audience Hall, etc.

(2) Nanda Bahu shall also fix the official seal on various weights and baskets after having them checked by the standards prescribed for use in the palace enclosure.

(3) Weights and measures for use in the city must be checked at the Office of Myo Wun-Officer in charge of the City, before use.

This Order was passed on 4 November 1755.

(4 November 1755)

Thet Shay Nawyatha sent his clerk and contestants with a copy of a Royal Order to Baya Thayna. It was just routine. Baya Thayna used strong words in blaming the clerk and in the course of his talk with the clerk, he said something to the effect that he seriously doubted the ability of Thet Shay Nawyatha as a minister. Thet Shay Nawyatha reported this

to the King with a humble request for redress.

Baya Thayna checked the Royal Order sent by Thet Shay Nawyatha as he usually do with all other orders for style and spelling before a seal is fixed to it. To his surprise, the order was written like a personal letter. Assuming that it was the fault of the clerk, he reprimanded him. He went further to say that it was impossible to fix a seal to such an order and the minister concerned should be more careful in wording an order.

The King called the minister and officer and heard what each of them had to say. Suddenly Thet Shay Nawyatha gave Baya Thayna a box on his head. The King said: "Thet Shay Nawyatha, no one surpasses you in madness and wildness".

Order: (1) Thet Shay Nawyatha shall Shi Hko-make an act of obeisance, to Baya Thayna in the King's presence.

(2) Baya Thayna shall receive the Shi Hko of Thet Shay Nawyatha and forgive him.

By status, Thet Shay Nawyatha is of Taw seats while Baya Thayna is of Right Du seats only.

This Order was passed on (4 November 1755).

15 January 1756

Saopha of Bhamo pleaded on behalf of Saopha of Mong Mit, his two sons Hkam Long and Hkam Line and all officers and men under them, that they shall be condoned of their recent misdemeanour. It was true that Nga Kyi Nge, known as Saopha of Mong Mit had rebelled. Even if they had succeeded and their area was lost to the King, he would not consider it a serious loss. The King believed that because of his cumulative merits that he had done in his former existences, he was invulnerable.

Anyone who tried to do any harm to the King would soon find that it was he who became the loser ultimately. It was well and good that these people wanted to atone their past misdemeanour by owning their mistakes and by volunteering to join a military expedition to prove their loyalty to the King.

- Order: (1) Saopha of Mong Mit and his followers were pardoned of their former misdeeds.
- (2) They shall participate in the Hanthawaddy campaign.
- (3) They shall be rewarded for all their valour and fighting prowess during the campaign.

This Order was passed on 15 January 1756 and sent to the Saopha of Bhamo.

18 January 1756

When the King left Rangoon for Shwebo (on 27 June 1755), he had

Mahathenapati
Min Hla Min Gaung
Min Kyaw Sithu
Zaya Nanda
Bala Nanda Sithu
Bala Gamani and
Min Gyaw Dazaung

given the duty of Rangoon defenses. The King, however, felt that there was nothing to worry about. All his enemies would be destroyed sooner or later. Hanthawaddy was like a fruit broiled. It was there ready to be eaten though one should wait a few moments to get it lest he would burn his hands in getting it out of the fire.

- Order : (1) Everyone of the fighting forces, including officers, must get himself prepared for the final onslaught against the enemies, even at the risk of his life.
- (2) Major attacks shall wait until the King gets back to Rangoon.

This Order was sent to officers and men at Rangoon on 18 January 1756.

Note : The King arrived at Rangoon on 15 March 1756. The first thing he did was to collect food provisions as much as possible. He waited until 3 October 1756 when the campaign against Hanthawaddy was launched.

18 January 1756

Prince Sirisudhammaraja (King Dabay in 1760=1763), Prince Siridhammaraja (King Myedu 1763-1780) and Prince Sudhammaraja made a direct address to the people of Hanthawaddy.

- 1 It is understandable that a subject people have had no choice but to serve the lord who was ruling over them.
- 2 Now they have a chance to compare the Pegu King their lord with Alaungmintaya and it goes without saying that Alaungmintaya is far more superior to him.
- 3 At this moment it is a matter of life and death to everyone of them. Obviously this Pegu King is doomed to destruction. Forsake allegiance to him. Whoever attached to him would finally be destroyed with him.

Order : Anyone who has defected Pegu shall be pardoned and shall be given his former position in the service or his status in the hierarchy.

This Order was passed on 18 January 1756.

Note: The person who chooses to defect is guaranteed Can: cim ma pyak asak mase ne ra ma nim- that he would be allowed to live without being alienated from the ownership of his former properties nor he would be denied of his former official rank and status.

9 April 1756

Thagya (Sakka-King of Devas) sent this notice to all men.

- 1 There shall be a great calamity in Pegu soon. To forewarn this, the children are inspired to say a ditty :

When the Gwe is gone, send the Gon-
Stop the fight and send a bride.

The meaning of the is clear. Pegu had now lost almost all its territories. It should acknowledge defeat and send the king's of the city and its people. This king of upper Burma is a very unusual man of great past merits. He is destined to become the supreme lord of Chinese, Indians, Shans, Talaings, Thais, etc. That is the Buddha's prophecy.

2. When King Tabinshwehti was beheaded (on 21 April 1551) in a place near Pegu, people found the eyes of the severed head winking for nearly twelve hours. This winking eye episode was my making to let people know that although this Burmese king was removed, the Burmese rule shall continue. Those who failed to take notice of this warning were killed in their futile attempt to riveve the Talaing kingdom.

3. Ava was taken and its king was captured. This is not the be-all and end-all of the story. It was only a prelude. Alaungmintaya appeared on the scene. Punishment came somehow or other to all and sundry who had the audacity to refuse his suzerainty. Families were divided. A man might lost his wife and children or the children their parents. A woman would be left all alone without her beloved family. Only those who fled and hide in a deep forest would have some chance to survive this catastrophe. Anyone who had read this notice must take it his responsibility to copy it and circulate it among friends so that they too have a chance of survival. The worst moment would come sometime between next April and May. Wait and see. The dangers of war, epidemic and famine are all coming one in the wake of another. Ava would prosper for 300 years and Pegu for 80. The time allotments, so given, were now over.

4 like myself the Thagya, this king of upper Burmese is a champion of the Buddhist Religion. In this way we are allies. I have to support him. I had already given him a mighty lance. I also sent to him a white elephant. Talaings have no alternative except to beg for mercy.

This notice was dated 9 April 1756.

Note: The ruse of making Thagya the author of this kind of notice was found to be an effective propaganda even in the early 20 th century Burma. It came to be known as Thagya Shwe Pe Hlwa-the Gold Leaf Note from Sakka. Similarly air-dropped propaganda leaflets of the Allies during the Second World War were called Lay Nat Tha-Air God's Communique.

9 April 1756

Prince Sirisudhammaraja (King Dabayin 1760-1763), Prince Siridhammaraja (King Myedu 1763-1780) and Prince Sudhammaraja made a direct address to officers and men in the service of the Pegu King.

1. King Alaungmintaya received from Thagya (Sakka-King of Devas) the gifts of an unusual lance and some red and spotted elephants. These proved that he is far superior to your king. The contest between your king and ours had lasted well over a year or two and by now you would be quite aware of the fact that your king has no chance to win.

2. It is time that Pegu King should surrender. Syriam would fall soon. Alaungmintaya always gets what he wanted. If your city has two wings to fly, you could escape capture. If it were made of iron, it would be invulnerable to attacks. If your king were a naga, ours would be a garuda that always destroys all nagas.

3. When a war was fought, men were killed by hundreds and thousands. Human life is too precious to be wasted like this. If we can settle a dispute with a duel between a few persons, it would be good. We challenge

you for single combats between your King and ours, your Crown Prince and ours, and so on. We give you the choice of weapon and prescription of the terms of combat. The plain outside Syriam is most suitable for such a contest between champions. Let us meet there. Or if you all possess the intelligence, which we believe you have, defect.

Nga sent to Pegu with to send defectors as messengers to the place from where they had escaped.

25 April 1756

Prince Sirisudhammaraja (King Dabayin 1760-1763) sent 1,000 men to reconnoitre around Pegu. They are to erect a hoarding just outside the Pan Daing Gate on the river bank on the west of Pegu city wall and then to fix the following notice on that hoarding.

NOTICE

Our King Alaungmintaya is an extremely powerful king. He is the Defender of the Buddhist Religion. He has a wonderful weapon called Arindama. He is the master of white, spotted and red elephants. As all the rivers have their sources at the Anotatta Lake, so the power to rule has its origin in our King. He has the strength of a garuda. He has the courage of a kesara. He rules like Yama. He is the King of Kings. He is the Lord of Ayujjhapura (Ratanasingha Kon Baung Shwe Pyi Gyi). In comparison he is the full moon while other dignitaries are mere little stars. Like the sun, he provides strength to grow. Now read this Pali stanza that describes you and your king.

Hamratiyo sabbadhanam
Sadhusamma dhammonatthi
Vane bhavatiti sunnam
Tikappagata cora maha

This Notice is dated 25 April 1756.

Note : The beginning words of these four lines of Pali together made Hasavati.

The meaning of the whole stanza is :

Unscrupulous characters! That is what you Talaings are.
You are thieves and robbers. You have no decency. As a
result of your ruthlessness, you are accelerating your
own destruction. There would be massacres, epidemics
and famines in your place. Eventually this city of yours
will relapse into a jungle. Your chief, whom you now
call your King, would also perish.

Min Hla Min Gaung led the reconnoitering group. There was a skirmish before
the group could leave the notice as directed (Kon., I 1967, pp. 166-7).

8 May 1756

King Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent Lord of sunaparanta, Tampadipa, Kampoca and other countries, Owner of Mines producing Rubies, Gold, Silver, Copper, Iron, etc., Master of Elephants White, Red and Spotted, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Descendant of the Race of Sun, King of Ratanapura Ava and Ayujjhapura Ratanasingha, informs the (Directors of) the English (East India) Company

1 that there was trade with mutual benefits between our two countries from the time of our ancestors, though it was discontinued for some time because of the Talaing rebellion;

2 that (when your agent) Henry Brooke, Chief of Negrais at the scuth end of our land, came with a humble request for a factory site, we had given him a plot of land in Bassein, in consideration of the fact that we want to resume friendly relations with both your King and your Company and we also agreed to let your imports and exports and exports free from any

taxation in our country if you are prepared to continue the ancient practice of giving us a certain amount of arms and ammunition as gifts;

3 that other merchants would also be allowed to trade provided they pay the taxes at Bassein; and

4 that we hope this amicable association would last for many generations to come.

This letter was dated 8 May 1756 and was given to Henry Brooke by the Burmese Governor of Bassein.

8 May 1756

King Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent Lord of Sunaparanta, Tampadipa, Kampoça and other countries that have kings of their own, Owner of Mines producing Rubies, Gold, Silver, Copper, Iron, etc., Master of White, Red and Spotted Elephants, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Founder of Ayujjhapura Ratanasingha Kon Baung Shwe Pyi Gyi, made this address to the Governor of Chenapatam (Fort St. George, Madras)

1 that there had been trade between you and our country with mutual benefits;

2 that this trade was discontinued due to a Talaing rebellion ;

3 that we know you have your agent Henry Brooke stationed at Negrais on the extreme south of our country and that you want to have a trading depot opened at Bassein ;

4 that there should be a friendship between the two countries and the Governor of Chenapatam should have the favour requested, a site has already been chosen in Bassein and given to Henry Brooke;

5 that the Company's trade would be allowed free of taxes provided it gives us the usual gifts of military stores;

6 that other merchants would also be allowed to trade provided they pay

the taxes in Bassein;

7 that these conditions has been written in the Da Zeik Sa Gyun Daw Letters Patent, and given to Henry Brooke; and

8 that the friendship would last for many generations to come.

This letter to the Governor of Chenapatam was dated 8 May 1756 and was given to Ensign John Dyer and Dr (William Anderson).

8 May 1756

King Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent Lord of Sunaparanta, Tampadipa, Kampoca and other countries that have Kings of their own, Owner of Mines producing Rubies, Gold, Silver, Copper, Iron, etc., Master of White, Red Spotted Elephants, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Founder of Ayujjhature Kon Baung Pyi Gyi, made this address to Governor John Howe, Esq., Chief of Merchants at Negrais

1 that there has been trade between our two countries to our mutual benefits;

2 that this trade was terminated due to a Talaing rebellion;

3 that in the meanwhile the rebellion was suppressed, Dagon had been renamed Rangoon, and Henry Brooke, after having settled in Negrais at the extreme end of our country, had in the name of your King, made a request to have a trading depot in Bassein so that there should be a revival of friendliness between the two nations, we had given to Governor John Howe a site in Bassein;

4 that the Company's trade would be allowed free of taxes provided it gives the usual tribute of military stores;

5 that other merchants would also be allowed to trade provided they pay the taxes in Bassein;

6 that we want cannons, guns, gun powder, etc. as much as possible

because our campaign against Pegu is not yet over ; and

7 that we would like to have this friendship extended for several generations to come.

This letter to Governor John Howe, Merchant Chief in Negrais, was dated 8 May 1756 and given to Ensign John Dyer and Dr (William Anderson). The land in Bassein given for a factory site (to the English East India Company) is a 25 ta (37.5 ft / 11.43 metres) square. A leaf of very good gold called Nayaka Shwe measuring 1.5 ft / 45 cm x .25 ft / 8cm and weighing 5 ticals (.73 lb / 331 g) is used to inscribe the letter to the King of England. Each end of this gold leaf is fashioned like a Jata- Horoscope, ornamented with twelve rubies. The letter is in ten lines and the letter head has a Hintha bird crest. The leaf is rolled up in a red paper and the roll is put in an ivory casket. A brocade bag holds the ivory casket. A box of lacquered gold holds this brocade bag. The address is written in English. This lacquer box with the address is put in a gunny bag and sealed. The letter to (the Directors of the English East India) Company is written in Burmese in twenty five lines of illuminated writing on a red paper. It also bears a crest and it is sealed with red wax. There is an English version of the letter and it is also sealed. The letters are put in a gunny bag and the bag is sealed too. The letters to the Governor of Chenapatam (Madras) and the Chief of Negrais are also written, sealed and put in bags in the same manner as the letter to the Directors in London.

8 May 1756

King Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent Lord of Sunaparanta, Tampacipa, Kamposa and other countries known as Myanma, Shan, Yoon, Kathe, Talaing, etc. which have their own kings, Owner of Mines producing Rubies, Gold,

Silver, Copper, Iron, Amber and other precious gems, Master of White, Red and Spotted Wlephants, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Descendant of the Race of Sun, Founder of Ratanapura Ava Shwe Pyi and Ayujjhapura Ratanasingha Kon Baung Shwe Pyi Gyi with most magnificent mansions, makes this friendly intimation to the King of England, Liege of Chenapatam, of Bengal, of Ft St David and of DeveCotah which are like various stars in the constallation that surround the full moon,

1 that there was trade between our two countries in the time of our ancestors with a certain freedom of movement;

2 that this trade was terminated for some time because of a Talaing rebellion;

3 that in the opportune moment while we want to have this trade renewed, your agent in the person of Henry Brooke, who came to settle at one of the extreme ends of our land, appeared at our court and it was through him that we know you are also in favour of resuming the trade as before,

4 that to be definite. Henry Brooke petitioned that he would like to have a site for sgipyard in Bassein and he and your permission to petition us;

5. that in the name of friendship between our two nations, we have instructed our Governor of Bassein to allow Henry Brooke to make his own choice of land in Bassein for the said shipyard and to have the land given for an immediate use; and

6. that we hope this friendship would last for many generations to come.

This letter to the King of England is dated 8 May 1756. A leaf of very good gold called Nayaka Shwe measuring 1 ton 4 sac (49. 5 cm) -5 sac (5 cm) and weighing 300 g is made like a leaf to inscribe this litter. The left and right and ends has each two lines of rubies. There are ten lines of

writing and Letwe Thondara was the author of it. The gold leaf was put in an ivory casket, the casket in a brocade bag, the bag in a gold lacquered box, the box in a gunny bag and the bag was sealed with a Hintha bird seal. With the envoys, four fine horses were sent for the King of England and the Governor of Chenapatam. The envoys Ensign John Dyers and Dr (William Anderson) were each given a horse and six evories.

13 June 1756

The Lord Buddha who was most supreme over all the beings of the Thirty One Divisions of the Universe had prophesied that by AB 2 (2) 90/AD 1746 which was well neigh the middle of the 5,000 years of the Religion, there would appear a Bodhisattva in the Royal Centre of Hanthawaddy. This Bodhisattva who is also the Lord of the White Elephant, would uphold the Buddhist Religion greatly. Accordingly, I have had the good fortune to become king at Hanthawaddy in that year and I certainly have done much in support of the Religion. I helped people as much as possible by looking after their welfare and recently I had a pagoda built enshrining the Buddha's relics. I want you, my royal friend, to share the merits that I have acquired so far. Evidently you have had the accumulation of much merit done in your former lives and accordingly you become a king in this life too. Your duty as well as mine is to help people including ourselves to obtain the ultimate bliss of nirvava. You know that the Five Buddhas of our Kappa must have worked close enough before so that they realised their goal one after another in the same Kappa. Prehaps we two are like them. At the present moment, people are at great enmity with each other and that leads to many deaths and destructions. I believe it is within our power to stop such an undesirable situation. With this fact in mind, I have requested my religious preceptor

to call at your place so that you might also benefit from having a discussion on religion with him.

This letter from the Pegu King brought to Alaungmintaya by Shin Gunamanju, Sayadaw of Ava Taung Bilu and Shin Pasamsa, Saydaw of Kyet Thun Gin.

Note: After the fall of Daw Bon stockade on 19 May 1756, the Burmese started a series of attack on Syriam and probably Pegu King then realised that he should start negotiations for peace. As it was done before during a Burmese Mon struggle of early 15 th century. (Mhannan, I 1967, pp.446-53) he sent monks to do that.

16 June 1756

ALaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Possessor of the Arindama Lance, Master of the White Elephant, Owner of Mines of Various Precious Gems, Founder of Ayujjhapura Ratanasingha Konbaung Shwe Pyi Gyi, made this reply to the King of Hanthawaddy.

Dagon, the town of Flying Elephant, had been given a new name of Yangon the End of Strife, and Alaungmintaya has been there for nearly two years. He or anybody else for that matter, would notice the fact that his counterpart simply ignores his presence there. Then, all of a sudden, he received a letter from the King of Hanthawaddy. It seems that the King was badly shaken to wake up from a dreadful dream and did something which he would never think of doing it before. Nevertheless, Alaungmintaya considers it as a good gesture of the King of Hanthawaddy. Among friends one could say anything either good or bad without reservation. When two kingdoms become one like water that cannot be cut into two halves, it would be good in the name of love and compassion on all beings. Deliberating on the welfare of fellow creatures is the way of wise and

good men. It is not unusual that two enemies who had tried to kill each other at one time would turn into two friends at another time. The three things that people revere most are the Lord, the Law and the Order of Buddhist Monks and since the King of Hanthawaddy had requested a Learned person in the Order to visit Alaungmintaya, Alaungmintaya would deem it the best of gestures that one king could show on another king. He would like to say that he appreciated it very much. Entering into alliance is one happy thing that the two kings should do now and it is nice of the King of Hanthawaddy to have initiated it.

This reply was sent back on 16 June 1756 with the two monks, five novices and ten men who came (with a letter from the King of Hanthawaddt).

28 June 1756

King of Hanthawaddy, who rules Ramannadesa according to the Buddha's prophency and who had acquired enough merit (to be taken as one of the Bodhisattvas, made this address to Alaungmintaya, King of Ratanasingha Konbaung, Since the two reverend monks had returned from the young brother, bringing the tidings that the young brother was not averse to the idea of friendship, the elder brother was very happy because that would stop all hostilities between the two countries. We would all be saved from being killed now and punished in hell hereafter. This friendship should last long. When upper Burma and lower Burma are united into a close alliance, all other countries in Jancudipa would respect our two countries immensely. The two capital cities of Hanthawaddy and Ratanasingha would prosper and the Buddha's Religion would also grow like a waxing moon. All these would certainly pave the way for the two Bodhisattvas to become two Buddhas. As a prelude to the said peace and friendship, the religious preceptors

(from Hanthawaddy) are again visiting (Rangoon).

This letter dated 28 June 1756 brought from Hanthawaddy by Silapannavimalacara.

28 June 1756

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King of Sunaparanta, Tampadipa, Kampoca and several other kingdoms, made this reply. There is no denying of the fact that friendship would be the antidote of all our former differences. A war was fought by the Burmese only in self-defence. Definitely it was not fought for bloodthirstiness. Alaungmintaya has enough wealth so that he would not certainly covet another person's property. Talking good is easy but to do good is not easy. The law of impermanence is also a thing much talked of though it is not properly understood. On friendship or alliance, the King of Hanthawaddy should take the cue from Bhuridhatta Jataka (No. 543).

The monks who brought the letter from Hanthawaddy were given this reply on 28 June 1756, the same day they come and were sent back to the King of Hamthawaddy.

(26 July 1756)

Nanda Bahu has been assigned to report monthly on how many Sa Gyun- Royal Orders on appointment, had been given and who were the clerks responsible in issuing them. Consequently, the report for Wazo (27 June 1756-26 July 1756) is:

Letwe Thondara	150
Shwe Daung Sithu	150
Waylu Yaza	750
Bala Sithu	60
Letya Waylu	550
Others	<u>1,370</u>
Total	3,030

Among these 3,030, there were

Da Gyaung Yay Sa Gyun- One Line Order	75
Akhant Ahtha Sa Gyun - Posting Order	100
	Total 175
Charges for the Seal (each 1 pe of gold)	9 ticals

This report was made by Nanda Bahu on (26 July 1756).

(26 July 1756)

Order : Though he is not a descendant of a local chief, Nga Ka Lay, son of Nga Kauk living in Tha Myin Ton, is appointed Myo Thagyi Headman of the town, in Tha Myin Ton. It is in recognition of his service as one of the thirty braves who took quite a distinguished part in the capture of Syriam (26 July 1736).

Clerk Waylu Yaza wrote the appointment order on a sealed toddy palm leaf. It seemed somewhat irregular and when asked Waylu Taza replied that there was nothing unusual to write an appointment on a sealed leaf. But when Nga Ka Lay was questioned, he said that as gifts, he gave Waylu Yaza

Silver cut from a bar by chisel	350 ticals
Silver of Ywet Ni quality	5 ticals
Sugar	25 ticals
Hand Painted Pa Soe	5

Hearing this, the King made no remarks.

This Order was passed on (26 July 1756).

28 September 1756

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King of Shans, Yoons, Burmese, Ramannadesa, Thayaykhittays, Paukkanyama, Ketumadi Toungoo, Makkhaya, Myin Zaing, Pinya, Pinle, Sagaing, Ava, Ayujjhapura Ratanasingha, etc., Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White Elephant, made this address to the King of Hanthawaddy to remind him of certain things that he failed to take note before. Firstly, he should know that he is fighting a losing battle. Secondly, he failed to take the cue of Bhuridatta cataka. Perhaps the King of Hanthawaddy has no messengers who have the courage to

come through the Burmese troops. We are therefore sending Nga Aung Nge, who was captured in Hle Zeik battle, with this letter. As an escort, he shall have 60 Burmese war boats. Men of these boats, however, do not request a safe passage. Talaings might try and stop them if they dare. In case they were destroyed or captured by Talaings, Alaungmintaya would acknowledge defeat and go back to upper Burma. If not, the King of Hanthawaddy shall have to think seriously on surrender so that he could have the favoured treatment of Can: cim ma pyak Asak ma se Nera me nim,- being allowed to live without his property confiscated and his position lowered.

Nga Aung Nge was given this letter with one umbrella as a gift to the King of Hanthawaddy on 28 September 1756.

19 October 1756

Reverend Arannavasi and Gamavasi Monks of Burmese, Mon and Shan nationalities bless both the kings of upper and lower Burma. It is believed that these kings are Bodhisattvas and accordingly they are devoted to do good for all creatures. But sometimes forgetfulness could even stop these men from being kind and helpful. In such a case, these monks take the liberty of referring them to the Jataka stories of

Dighavu (Dighitikosala-Jataka, No.371)
Mahasilava (Mahasilava-Jataka, No. 51) and
Samvara (Samvara-Jataka, No. 462)

in which they will find some examples of how hostilities among nations could be averted by peaceful means. In Burmese history, King Rajadhiraj invaded upper Burma and reached up to Yay Wun of sagaing in 1404 (Mhannan, I 1967, p. 446) and taking the advice of Monk Zagyo Thu Myat, he withdrew his forces (Mhannan, I 1967, p. 452). Through the intercession of holy men, two warring kings could become affectionate brothers.

This letter was brought to the Pan Zay stockade by monks Pannadipa, Sirisaddhamma, Vimalacara, Candasiri, Varapanna and three novices from Hanthawaddy on 19 October 1756.

Note : This Peace Mission of Monks from Hanthawaddy is mentioned to have visited Alaungmintaya in the month of Tazaungmon S 1118 (23 October 1756-21 November 1756, Kon., I 1967, p. 201). Now we know the date was 19 October 1756.

19 October 1756

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King of Sunaparanta, Tampadipa, Kampoca, Ramanna, Liege of Various Vassals in Jambudipa, Possessor of Arincama Lance, Master of White Elephant, Descendant of the Race of Sun, founder of Ayujjhapura, Defender of the Buddhist Religion, made this reply to the monks of all nationalities who had preached compassion. The sweet smell of a flower is perceptible only at places down the wind. Kingly appurtenances could strike awe and obedience only on those who behold them. But a king who observes the virtues as prescribed by the Buddha's Religion would be respected everywhere. Perhaps the monks were afraid that there would be a ruthless massacre (following the fall of Hanthawaddy). They should not nurse this misapprehension. In Burmese history, one could find many episodes where a champion appeared to remove a tyrant and bring prosperity and happiness to all people. Burmese suzerainty is spreading. It has been accepted by Chins, Europeans, Indians, Kachins, Kathes and Ehans. And they prospered under the Burmese rule. The King of Hanthawaddy could not escape the Burmese suzerainty. Meet the inevitable with a good grace and be happy.

This letter was sent back to Hanthawaddy with those monks who came on 19 October 1756. There were Pannadipa, five Burmese monks, three Burmese

novices, two Shan monks and two Shan novices.

25 October 1756

The King of Hanthawaddy considered that it would not be difficult to settle the disputes between Alaungmintaya and himself by peaceful means, Because both of them are innately good as both aspire to become Buddhas in future. By Alaungmintaya's reply (date 19 October 1756) he was of the impression that Alaungmintaya was amenable to terms of peace. Perhaps their present discord is similar to the one that happened betwiin Kapilavetthu and Koliya (over their sharing the water of Rohini). By the intervention of the Buddha, the Sakyans of Kapilavatthu and Koliyans became friends again. So in the same way, peoples of two different places of Shwebo and Hanthawaddy would soon become friends again. If there is any message to be sent, instead of a prisoner of war, we expect that a specially appointed envoy would come. To represent the King of Hanthawaddy, the envoys are Banyayaza Satu Daywun and Do Gonna Daywa Ain. By the reply letter, the King of Hanthawaddy expects that Alaungmintaya could say more explicitly what he wants.

The letter, written in an illuminated paper, was brought to Pen Zay stockade by Nga U, a Burmese of Ava now called Banyayaza Satu Daywun, Do Gonna Daywa Ain, a Talaing, and Pannadipa, a monk, on 25 October 1756.

Note : This letter from Hanthawaddy came when the Burmese had started a major offensive against Hanthawaddy after the fall of Syriam on 26 July 1756.

25 October 1756

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Defender of the Buddha's Religion Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White Elephant, made this reply

to the King of Hanthawaddy. The campaign south is not exactly a military expedition. It is a kind of tour to find out how propagation and extension of the Buddha's Religion could be made more effective in a land where normal conditions were much disturbed recently due to war. Wherever he went, local rulers readily accepted his suzerainty and his teachings to live a Buddhist way of life in peace. Unfortunately he was confronted by hostilities in the land under aman who claimed to be a Bodhisattva. All he wanted to do was to bestow peace on the people and talk religion with their king as he had done with the rulers that he had mentioned above.

This reply was dated 25 October 1756.

9 December 1756

Order : Send messengers to Zayya Kyaw Zwa sayadaw asking him his opinion on removing the Hair Relics found in the relic chamber of Kyaik Ko pagoda on the west of Hanthawaddy.

This Order was passed at the Rangoon Palace on 9 December 1756.

Note : The reply came on 19 December 1756 saying that it is most suitable to remove the relics as they would be enshrined again in a pagoda at the capital.

13 December 1756

The King of Hanthawaddy admitted the fact that he had done his best to repulse the invader first and when it failed, he tried again to put up a stout defense from within his city. Now it seems that he has no alternative except " to take the cue from Bhuridatta-Jakaka (No. 543) as it was mentioned in Alaungmintaya's letter (dated 28 June 1756). This letter was brought to Mungala Tattaw where Alaungmintaya camped, by Ship Htaung Kyanung Sayadaw with six monks and ex-officer called Min

Yaza with twenty four men on 13 December 1756; the letter was written on Parabike in a brocade bag. The brocade bag was put in a white bag sealed with the King of Hanthawaddy's Emblem of the Hamsa bird.

19 December 1756

Alaungmintaya made this reply. No one could attain the bliss of nirvana unless he becomes a man first in Jambudipa. On the other hand, the sharp point of a needle that was dropped from high heaven might probably meet right on the point of another needle on earth, but there is less chance for a soul to be born a man on this earth. With this illustration in mind, we all are quite aware that human life is very precious. In another words, we do not want to kill. There is also another point which both kings should not forget. Mighty kings did not live for ever. Even this earth might perish when its time comes. Friendship is not easy when one party continues to be hostile. The ending in the Bhuridatta story gives us the best solution though it is up to the King of Hanthawaddy to decide. We shall not say otherwise after a word had been spoken.

This reply was given to Shit Htaung Kyaung Sayadaw and Min Yaza with a bouquet of orchids. The red bag to hold the letter written in Parabike was not sealed.

Note : Of the flowers given, tan san, ra tan Chan san, ra chan-some are to be offered (at the shrine) and some to beautify (the bride). (See Kon., I 1967, p. 221.)

(19 December 1756)

The religious preceptor of Alaungmintaya made this address to various local chiefs.

These is a prophecy which says:

Arhe, ta lhyan: ton can pyak man
Arhe, ta lhva: thva: thva: nak man
Ma ne ap kun
Mranma pran sui, rhan le kun
All places on the eastern plateau shall be destroyed, Everything
in the east would be annihilated.

Leave there

And take refuge in Burma.

Anyone who is determined to follow this advice shall have to come to Shwebo. He needs information as to where to go and whom he should meet before he gets the recognition of being a subject of the liege here. Come to me for the information. If he is a chief, he would by this wise decision, save hundreds of his people from misery.

The following places had already paid their homage to Alaungmintaya.

Awpanlet
Bassein
Dagon
Dala
Hpaunglin
Hsawngsup
Hsenwi
Hsipaw
Htilin
Kale
Lai Hka
Lawksawk
Lekai
Martaban
Mingin
Mogaung
Mohnyin
Mong Mit
Myaung Mya
Mat Mauk
Pin
Prome
Sagu
Salin
Saw
Taung Dwin
Tharawaddy, Wuntho
Yaw, Yaungwe

The following people who were once said to be impossible to subdue, had already submitted to Alaungmintaya.

Ingye (Gadu)
Kachin
Kayin (Karen)
Khanti (Shan)
Lawa

It is wise "to cry before the lashes fall on one's back or stand up to welcome before the dignitary appears"; you play safe in this way. In another words, come to pay homage before you are called upon to do so. To the bad and wicked, Alaungmintaya is as fierce as an ogre; to the good and docile, he is as gentle as Thagya (Sakka-King of Devas). You might do well to join the forces of Alaungmintaya in his campaign south.

As a monk, I take no part in political affairs but if you have any difficulty in your endeavour to mitigate the miseries of human beings, it is my duty to give you all possible help.

Note : No date and name are attached to this notice. But it seems that while the King was in the south, people at Shwebo, including the Chief Monk, felt that they should do as much as possible to send recruits to the King. Hence this important notice was circulated to various local chiefs in northern and eastern Burma for sending armed men to the King.

19 December (1756)

(Zayya Kyaw Zwa Sayadaw) made this reply to the King's message (of 9 December 1756).

It is correct and proper to have the relics removed to Shwebo. The following facts are submitted in support of this statement that relics had been moved from one place to another with or without the consent of the original person who had put them in a certain repository.

When the Buddha died, Sariyadhatu-the bodily relics, were distributed among the Buddhist kings, etc. After some time, there were cases where the faithfuls became heretics and lost respect in these relics. Ajatasattu collected these relics and stored them in a stone pagoda. Later Asoka took all the relics from that pagoda and had them enshrined in pagodas built in all the places where he sent missioneries to propagate the Buddha's Religion.

When King Anawratha requested a few copies of the Pitaka and some of the Buddha's relics from the King of Thaton, the request was ignored. Anawratha went with an army to get them.

When there were troubles in Sri Lanka, a Srilankan king sent his daughter with a replica of the Buddha's Tooth Relic to King Hanthawaddy Hsinbyushin for help. When King Alaungmintaya started to build a new state in 1752, he declared that he would not wait to do the religious affairs until the political affairs get settled. Then he subdued the people who excell in fighting from boats in the river. That would soon be over. Relics found in many ruined pagodas around Hanthawaddy should be removed to the relic chambers of new pagodas instead of leaving them in the ruins.

This reply was dated 19 December 1756.

(19 January 1756)

Another part of the chronology of the former dynasty was submitted.

1732 Prince Taloke was made the Commander of Nanda Thu
Thwethauk

Prince Thayet was made the Commander of Zayya Yawda
(Thwethauk)

Both Princes Taloke and Thayet were assigned to duty the Hluttaw

Min Ye Nandathu led a contingent of forces against Chiengmai

3 November 1733 King Sunday died; King Thursday took over the realm with the regnal title of Siripavarasudhammaraja

Lokasaraphu image completed

Prince Taloke became Mun Ye Kyaw Zwa

Prince Thayet became Mun Ye Thihayit

Shwe Hpyo, the King's Ahteindaw-former nurse, became Nanda Mate Kyaw Htin and he was married to Thirivimala; he was enlisted in Nanda Thiri Thwethauk; his two sons were given the status of senior princes

1738 Min Ye Kyaw Zwa was given additional insignias of rank

Nanda Mate Kyaw Htin was given insignias similar to those of Min Ye Kyaw Zwa and was attached to the office of the Crown Prince

The Crown Prince was given more officers and men At U Gin Tha- New King on New Throne for the First Time, Min Ye Kyaw Zwa was given the title of Dhammaraja and Nanda Mate Kyaw Htin was given the title of Bayin Naung; Prince Thayet or Min Ye Thihayit became Tahdo Dhammaraja; Prince Taloke or Min Ye Kyaw Zwa or Dhammaraja became Min Pyine - Parallel King

U Ka was given the title of Min Ye Kyaw Khaung and

- he was made the Commander - in - Chief of Manipura campaign
- 1740 Min Ye Kyaw Khaung was sent to Hanthawaddy to suppress a rebellion led by Nga Tha Aung; he was made King Toungoo and married to the King's sister
- 1746 Shwe Hpyo or Nanda Mate Kyaw Htin or Bayin Naung was made King Sagaing
Many princes were given titles with a prefix Min Ye to each title
- (11) March 1752 When Ava fell, the King and his family were taken as prisoners to Hanthawaddy
- (3) November 1755 Ex-King and family were drowned
Ex-Ministers Thado Min Gyi, Thado Min Nge, Thiri Zayya Kyaw Zwa, Nay Myo Shwe Daung and Thiri U Zana came to serve Alaungmintaya; their history of service was also submitted to the king

Note : Thiri Zayya Kyaw Zwa came to Alaungmintaya in Pyatho s 1118 (21 December 1756-19 January 1757) and assuming that it was he or other ex-Ministers of the former dynasty who gave the King the necessary information on administration under the Ava kings, we give 19 January 1757 as the date of these notes,etc. Siri U Jana : Lckabyuha Catam : (Rangoon , Government Publications, 1962) is the best known of the accounts submitted by these ex-Ministers.

2 April 1757

It has been a bad period during which a kingdom was destroyed, many families were broke up and quite a number of people were acptured and sold as slaves by the Talaings. There were, however, slaves born of slave

parents before the advent of these troubles.

- Order : (1) If a slave escaped from a master who is a rebel (that invariably applies to a Talaing of lower Burma) and if he happens to be serving Alaungmintaya now, he shall become free even if his former master is serving Alaungmintaya some time before him or at the same time with him or after him.
- (2) If a debtor slave and his master came to serve Alaungmintaya in the same time, the debtor slave shall pay the price of redemption to become free.
- (3) A debtor slave who came to serve Alaungmintaya before his master, shall go free without paying anything.

This Order was passed on 2 April 1757 when the King was at Jetuvati about 1.5 miles / 2.5 kilometres on the south of Hanthawaddy.

14 April 1757

- Order : (1) Baya Thayna shall not have the toddy palm leaf used in correspondance, made into a tapering point at one end of it.
- (2) Fix the seal with the permission of Kin Wun-Officer of the Tolls, and Ta Zeik Wun-Officer of the Seals.
- (3) One of the seals that has been in use during the day at the Hluttaw must be locked up by Baya Thayna at the end of the day.

This Order was passed on 14 April 1757.

5 September 1757

- Order: (1) Baya Thayna shall interrogate Zayya Theiddi, Zayya Yan Aung, Dipa Guna Kyaw Thu, Kaytu Mala and clerk Nge Hpyo Htwe who were sent by Mahadan Wun-Officer of Religious Affairs, to collect some of their things of daily use from the monks.

- (2) In case a monk or a novice or a man who is living a religious life at a monastery is required to appear at a law court, Mahaatulayasadhammarajaguru Sayadaw shall summon him with a letter that bears his seal. Mahadan Wun should not do the summoning by sending his subordinates with a letter from the Sayadaw.
- (3) This Order should be written in a suitable style and sent to all administrative chiefs at various stations of the kingdom.

This Order was passed on 5 September 1757.

19 October 1757

At a marriage ceremony at Din De, there was a fight because someone said that Thado Theinga Thu and his family who were Alaungmintaya's relatives living at that village, were not truly related to the King.

- Order:
- (1) Din De relatives of the King shall not be punished for the fight.
 - (2) If a relative of the King takes an undue advantage of his kinship with the King and if he does something unjust, he shall be punished like any other subject of the King.
 - (3) Nay Myo Thiri Zayya Nawyatha, Zayya Yanda Thu (Officer in charge of the town) and other officers in various fighting units who are the King's cousins shall see to the fact that this Order is respected.
 - (4) To say in boast "I'm the King's So and So", even if it is true, shall be punished. Cut off his mouth.

This Order was given on 19 October 1757.

29 October 1757

- Order: (1) While in the service Gonna Ye and Setka Kyaw Htin shall work

and enjoy the produce of Le-fields for wet cultivation of rice, and King-fields for cultivation of maize, peas, vegetables, etc. after the yearly inundation of the river, in lands under Thiri E Karat Kyaw, located at Kado Zeik Gaung Gwe (in the Tada U area).

This Order was sealed by Waylu Yaza on 29 October 1757.

(29 October 1757)

(You Englishmen.) You do well in trading, But you are no good in fighting. What about your literary attainment?

Find out what this Pali is meant.

This is what Da Zeik Taw Wun-Officer of the Seals, wrote.

29 October 1757

- Order: (1) Write an order that deals with one of the various petitions, first in a Parabike, and then copy it on a long today palm leaf that has a tapering end on one side called Sa Gyun, in the usual way of writing an order.
- (2) Put up the Sa Gyun to Naymyo Thiri Zayya Nawyatha for checking.
- (3) Naymyo Thiri Zayya Nawyatha shall write a note that he has checked it.
- (4) Baya Thayana, after making sure that the Sa Gyun has a note by Naymyo Thiri Zayya Nawyatha that he had it checked, shall fix the seal to it.

This Order was given on 29 October 1757.

20 November 1757

Hereditary chiefs at Sanpanago and Tamowa reported that from S 1109 / AD 1747 to S 1119 / AD 1757, the tolls collected was Ks 4438. After deducting the share of (Kin) Wun-Officer of the Tolls, there was Ks 555.1 left. From Tamo and Sanpanago Toll Stations the tolls collected

was Ks 490.1. The collection was given to Min Hla Kyaw Htin. They were not in a position to know whether Min Hla Kyaw deposited it in the Royal Treasury or not.

Order: Baya Thayna shall interrogate Min Hla Kyaw Htin's clerk as well as those who had weighed the money and witnesses who had seen it being handed over.

This Order was given on 20 November 1757.

29 November 1757

- Order: (1) Baya Thayna shall report in writing anything that the King should know on the second day of every month.
- (2) All cases that had been tried at the Hluttaw, Shay Yon, Nauk Yon, Win Yon and at the residence of ministers and princess during the last month together with the gifts received by officers and pleaders and the court fees exacted, are also to be included in the report by Baya Thayna.

This Order was passed on 29 November 1757.

28 December 1757

- Order: (1) Only Letwe Nawyatha, Letya Nawyatha, Shwe Daung Nawyatha, Letwe Shwe Daung and Letya Shwe Daung shall have to write the Sa Gyun (on a long toddy palm leaf with one end tapering to a point).
- (2) Write the Sa Gyun only in the Palace or Hluttaw.
- (3) Cut the hand of anyone else who write the Sa Gyun.

This Order was given on 28 December 1757 and given to Baya Thayna.

29 December 1757

Order: Daywa Nawyatha, Zayya Nawyatha and Kyaw Htin Nawyatha shall have to write the Sa Gyun.

This Order was passed on 29 December 1757 and given to Baya Thayna.

29 December 1757

Order: Officers shall not use robes with silk brocade edgings. The use of such borders is reserved for special awards. Baya Thayna shall make a check. This Order was given on 29 December 1757.

4 January 1758

The customary due exacted at the Toll Station like those at Tamowa and Sanpanago is 10 percent on the value of the commodity. That is too high.

- Order: (1) From the boat that brings of the commodities for sale, collect the due only from two-third of the commodities brought.
- (2) From the boat that brings commodities that had been bought, collect the due only from three quarters of the commodities that had been bought.
- (3) Give a note to any Chinese merchant who had passed a certain Toll Station that he had passed it.
- (4) Take no gifts (something like giving one quarter kyat of silver or one sixteenth basket of rice or one lighth (20 cubits/ 10 yards/ 9.144 metres) of cloth from the Chinese.
- (5) On arriving at the capital, the Chinese shall report his arrival to the Kin Wun-Officer of the Tolls, and pay the dues to the clerks in the presence of the Kin Wun who shall keep a proper account of the money received from him.

This Order was passed on 4 January 1758.

13 January 1758

- Order: (1) Nga San and members of five families are appointed guards in Kon village.

(2) The old man Nga San and his group shall be exempted from all other duties.

(3) Officers at Prome shall take note of these points.

This Order was given on 13 January 1758 in Shwebo Palace.

(13 January 1758)

Order : (1) Nga Pon is appointed Mi Zaw (Fire Fighter) over 169 houses in the administrative unit under Daywa Bala Kyaw at Moksogyon.

(2) Men living in one locality and irrespective of belonging to any group of service men, shall join in doing any particular task assigned to them by the authorities.

(3) Min of boat groups or gun groups shall be exempted from a task assignment when they are required elsewhere on a state duty.

(4) When a man is away on a military expedition, members of his family shall contribute work only in important projects.

Otherwise they are to be exempted from doing any of the minor duties.

(5) For contribution of money, a local chief could use his discretion to exempt men mentioned in No. 4 above, from giving any money.

(6) Follow these instructions on "fire fighting".

a People should be told to check the fire place several times in the day and a few more times at night.

b A house must keep 5 to 10 bambocs with one end sharpened in each bamboo, ready on a rack.

c Pots with full water must be kept on a shelf on the roof.

d Cook food in a pit 4.5 feet / 1.3716 metres square only in the given time (5.00 am-7.00 am and 3.30 pm-5.30 pm).

e Use a feather to check the fire place at non-cooking time and punish the housewife if the feather singes.

f Seize the smoking pipe when a man is found smoking it when he comes along the road.

- g Men on fire duty must go around to check various points where fire could have started, at least five times in a day.
 - h Allow no one to wander from one place to another after 9 pm or if he has some important business to attend to after the forbidden hour, let him go by carrying a lamp.
- (7) Everyone hearing a shout "thief" must turn up to help in catching the thief; failing to do so is punishable with five lashes or a fine of 50 ticals of copper.
- (8) Everyone who fails to turn up to help in a public work shall be given five lashes of punishment or a fine of (50) ticals of copper. When a man is unable to come and join the work gang himself, he should send some one on his behalf or he should come and ask leave of absence from the group leader.
- (9) A man who fails to cooperate in any public work is not fit to live in society. He shall become a social outcast.

This Order was given to Daywa Bala Kyaw, Chief of Moksogyon on (13 January 1758).

Note : This Order concerns more on social welfare activities than on administrative affairs.

24 January 1758

Order : Yaza Thahtay shall take possession of the southern sector of Ledwin.

(4 February 1758)

For making gold foils to be used at Kaung Hmu Daw pagoda, the King asked Theikdi Bahu how much foils one could get from 1 tical of gold, and the answer was 6 packages of foils exactly. On the contrary, Mi Kyaing said

8. Each of the two groups (one led by Theikdi Bahu and another by Mi Kyaing) was given 1 tical of gold and it started making the foils in the palace on 22 January 1758. On 25 January 1758 the work was over and each

group produced 8 packages. There was even a little gold left. The King blamed TheikdiBahu for being a bad servant. He was dishonest. He should be punished with a fine worth ten times the gold he had cheated so far, but the King pardoned him.

- Order : (1) Give Mi Kyaing the title of Theikdi Bahu.
- (2) Mi Kyaing shall give 7½ packages of gold foils for 1 tical of gold given to her to make gold foils.

This Order was given on (4 February 1758).

7 February 1758

- Order : (1) Baya Thayna, as a Kin Wun (Officer of the Tolls), shall check any barge that passes through a toll station.
- (2) No one should hinder an officer from carrying out his official duties; it was reported that Mun Gaung Nawyatha was very rude to Baya Thayna when he came to check the barge of Min Gaung Nawyatha; it was not correct.
- (3) Never hinder an officer while he is at work in his official capacity.
- (4) Baya Thayna is very loyal and very precise; his decision shall be respected.

This Order was passed on 7 February 1758.

11 February 1758

- Order : (1) Mahaatulayasadhemmarajaguru is allowed to have
- four gates
five stariways
two pediments each with a Hman Gin top
door panel opening on hinges and
canopy over the Buddha's throne,
in the monastery that he is building at South Lain Lu in Ok

Shit area.

- (2) He is allowed to gilt the building with as much gold as he could afford.

This Order was (written by Letwe Nawyatha) on 11 February 1758.

20 March 1758

- Order : (1) Baya Thayna has reported that the general condition of the people is bad; in order to mitigate this, all officers shall carry out their duties with justice as well as kindness and understanding.
- (2) No one shall be put in bondage or in prison unless he is guilty of treason.
 - (3) This order shall be sent to all provincial chiefs and the chief must explain it carefully to all their subordinates.

This Order was passed on 20 March 1758.

16 May 1758

Nagans-officers who receive orders from a higher authority to be transmitted to people concerned, are posted to :

Hsenwi
Mindon
Mong Mit
Mong Nai
Prome
Rangoon
Sagu
Tharawaddy
Toungoo and
Yay Gin

on 16 May 1758; it is not unlikely that some of them are not familiar with the work they are supposed to do.

- Order : (1) Dama Min Rai, Chief Nagan of the Palace, shall write a manual of Nagan and send it to all Nagans.

- (2) Dama Min Rai is appointed Chief of All Nagans.

This Order was given on 16 May 1758.

16 May 1758

Order : (1) Baya Thayna shall have the right to use certain insignias of rank.

- (2) He shall made them at his own expense.

This Order was given on 16 May 1758.

16 May 1758

With reference to ROB 9 September 1757, fiftyseven men under Ainda Wayya Kyaw, who are the crew of Yadana Shwe Hpaung Daw, have been exempted from taxes known as Hseik-Port, Ti - Shop, Pwe - Brokerage, Kin - Toll, Gado - Ferry, and Apaw Wun -Court Fee payable by Plaintiff. From Ghun Daung (near Hti Gyaint) these men had brought (down the river in rafts) a total of 789 timber of circumferences 30 mm to 50 mm and Kin Wun- Officer of the Tolls, asked 10 ticals of silver for the timber, another 10 for the raft, 1.5 for the toll keeper and 20 for the expences to bring them down to the court. They wanted to have these silver (a total of 41.5 ticals) refunded.

Order : Pay the tax as exacted by the Kin Wun.

This Order was passed on 16 May 1758.

19 August 1758

In the law suit in the Hluttaw between Lawksawk Sawbwa and Hla Chit who was a former slave, the Sawbwa maintained that Hla Chit was a born slave though Hla Chit denied it. He said that he was a debtor slave and he had served more time than he should for a debt he owed and therefore he should now become free.

- Order : (1) Study various Damathats for a similar case.
(2) Do not make a hasty or a biased judgement.
(3) Take time from one to six weeks before a decision is made.

This Order was passed on 19 August 1758.

19 January 1759

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Defender of the Buddha's Religion, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White, Red and Spotted Elephants, Lord of the Golden Palace, Liege of Various Kingdoms in Jambudipa, proclaimed that all land known as Manipur is annexed to his empire from this day of 12 January 1759 and to make it a lasting record for all generations to come, this proclamation is inscribed on stone. Any ruler over this land of Manipur shall send either his sister or his daughter as a bride to his liege lord in Burma once in every three years. The yearly tribute is :

10 viss of gold
100 horses
500 bows
5,000 arrows with poisoned iron tips and
1,000 viss of tree gun

In times of war, he has to join the imperial army with a force of 2,000 men (1,000 Horsemen and 1,000 Archers). He shall be allowed to rule Manipur so long as he accepts Burma's suzerainty. But in case he becomes disloyal the Burmese king, may he suffer all the great miseries enumerated below.

The curse of all the guardian spirits of the Buddha's Religion
The curse of all the guardian spirits of the Burmese King
The curse of all the Hindu gods
The horrible death of being eaten alive by leopards, lions, tigers and ogres on land or crocodiles and sharks in water
The horrible death of being struck by a thunderbolt
The horrible death of being burnt alive
The affliction of all the ninety six kinds of illnesses
The affliction of the loathsome disease of leprosy

The inexplicable failures in all trade ventures
The lost of property like water in an ebb tide
The horrors of war, epidemic, famine and plunder
The disintegration like salt in a sunken boat

On the other hand if he remains loyal, may he be healthy and prosperous in this life and in all the lives to come and ultimately may be obtain the bliss of nirvana.

This record was incirbed on stone by Thet Shay Nawyatha and the inscription stone was erected right in front of the Manipur palace on 19 January 1759.

Note : Alaungmintaya started the Manipur campaign on 12 November 1758.

He took the town of Manipur on 2 January 1759 and left it on 22 January 1759.

12 April 1759

Order : (1) After the demise of Nanagambhi of Htaw Ma village in Atwin hel, his duties of looking after the good behaviour of monks in he locality as a Gaing Gyoke Daya shall devolve obviously on ejodipa.

(2) In view of the fact that it was bard to lead a good way of life during the present bad times, the local leader of the Religion shall enlist the hilp of Atwin Shil Headman in having a good control over the monks so that they would desist from wandering about at will and devote more time on learning the religious scriptures.

This Order was passed by Mahaatulayasadhammarajaguru (Sonda Thathanabyu Sayadaw) on 12 April 1759.

10 September 1759

Order : (Chief Queen Mahamargalaratanadhipatisiriraja) candadevi is

allowed to fix Mhangin- a top ornament, on Dayin -pediment at each of the four corners of the roof, at the Zayat-rest house, that she built at Mann Settaw Ya (in Minbu area).

This Order was passed on 10 September 1759.

(21 September 1759)

Prince Sirisudhammaraja has been given charge of the capital city and state administration with the belief that he could do it with efficiency. Ministers are also expected to advise him well on all affairs of people, religion and state. (Unfortunately good officers come with the King and only) hopeless ones are left at the capital.

- Order : (1) If there is anything to do with a place on the outskirts of the kingdom, choose carefully the person to be sent there.
- (2) Let the order (or instructions of the Crown Prince) be clearly and precisely written by an officer who could do it properly.
- (3) If necessary send for the chief of that place.

This Order was passed on (21 September 1759) and sent to (Shwebo) by U Dain Sithu.

(22 September 1759)

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Defender of the Buddhist Religion, Possessor of Wonder Weapons and Master of White Elephant, send this intimation to Sirisudhammaraja (the Crown Prince at Shwebo).

The Campaign against Ayut'ia (Dvaravati), Lamphun and Chiangmai is scheduled as follow :

- 18 November 1759 Min Hla Yaza, Leading 100 horsemen and 1,000
urmen shall leave Rangoon for Tayoy
- 28 November 1759 Sithu Nawyatha (Pakhan Gyi) and Two Han Ewa (Yaw)
leading jointly 100 horsemen, 400 gunmen and 1,000

lancers shall leave Rangoon for Tavoy

7 December 1759 The King goes on board a ship to tevoy

8 December 1759 1 big ship, 1 small ship, 100 war boats and 31 barges are to convey 1,000 men and conns to Tavoy

The return from the east would be through the Shan area

Whenever the King was on an expedition, his eldest son would then have a good chance to learn the statecraft.

Order : (1) Learn from experience.

The rainy season would soon be over. With the coming of the ry weather, the most dreadful danger is fire.

(2) Take special precautions against fire (ROB 13 January 1758).

he irrigation system is now working well. Give priority to aking the city defenses stronger. Nga Tha Tun Aung of Singu as been given an official status as a reward for his loyalty. aking charge of improving the moat, it was reported that he had laid logs below stones along the banks of the moat. It is the absurd thing to do.

(3) Stop using logs in making most banks; stamp down the earth hard and lay the stones.

There are about 15,000 viss of gunpowder at Rangoon. We need some more, say about 7.000 or 8,000 viss.

(4) Collect gunpowder and sent it as quickly as possible to Rangoon so that it would be in time to ship it to Tavoy. Taise a contingent of about 5,000 men and some horses.

(4) Commandeer all good horses and press men into service and send

them to Rangoon by Toungoo route.

There are about 400 men under training in the use of guns. The training should be over by now.

(5) Send the new gunmen along with the horsemen to Rangoon.

This Order was given to U Dain Ain Da on (22 September 1759).

Note : Order 1 mentions that "rains would soon be over" and 15 Thedingyut (6 October 1759) is traditionally taken as the last day of the rainy season. Probably it was 1 Thadingyut (22 September 1759) when the King said that.

6 December 1759

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White Elephant, Liege Lord over Many Kings, gave these instructions on the use of a flintlock.

- 1 Pass the cleaning rod three to four times through the gun barrel.
- 2 Put the gun butt close to the level ground and bump it gently on the ground two to three times.
- 3 Use a coarse cloth once or twice to wipe the muzzle.
- 4 Put the priming powder from the muzzle, push it down the barrel to the far end by the rod and press it gently but firmly by the head of the rod two or three times.
- 5 Put in a shot and press upon it or cover it with a piece of coarse cloth; gauge the size of the piece of cloth so that it is neither too small nor too big.
- 6 Open the priming pan and set the piece of steel (frizzen) ready for the flint (pyrite) attached to the hammer (cock) to strike it causing a shower of sparks and firing the charge inside the barrel. Now the

gun is ready.

- 7 Bend the head slightly either to the left or right in taking the aim.
- 8 Hold the gun tight against the right shoulder, make sure the aim is true, wait until the object comes within a striking distance and pull the trigger; never let the shot wasted.

Every bearer of a gun shall follow these instructions strictly.

These instructions were made on 6 December 1756.

Note : A flintlock came into use from about 1580 and it was in use until about 1840. Until then the guns were hand made. ("Firearms", Modern Reference Encyclopaedia, VIII, 1965, pp. 308-10)

9 December 1759

- Order : (1) Men posted as guards of the port of Madama (Martaban) shall take proper care in storing the provisions sent to them now for the use of troops in the Ayut'ia campaign.
- (2) They shall also construct a suitable camp for the King's use when he arrives at Madama.
 - (3) Collect some provisions from Dalaban.
 - (4) Commandeer all boats in the creeks and made them ready for use when the troops passes through Madama.

This Order was sent to Babya Dala's men at Madama on 9 December 1759/

Note : It means that the King would soon arrived at Madama. He scheduled departure from Rangoon on 7 December 1759 (ROB 22 September 1759 though he could not make it until 21 December 1759 and he arrived as Madama on 30 Decimber 1759. Preparations of the invasion took much longer than expectation and he could not leave Madama until 7 February 1760. This delay was one of thecauses of his failure in this campaign. Do Zwe Ya Zet, after defection, became Banyya Dala. Dalaban also defected from

Hanthawaddy and came to live at Kawgun (about 50 km on the north of Madama).

14 (December 1759)

Let alone kings on land, even those sailor kings living on islands in the ocean are afraid that Alaungmintaya might one day send his men to destroy them (like what had happened to the English in Negrais on 6 October 1759). On the other hand, men in his service owe everything to him and therefore they should be loyal to him. If anyone of them is found to be doing anything detrimental to the interest of the King, he should be punished accordingly. There cannot be any clemency. That is to cover a misshapen pot with a similar cover. Otherwise, it would be impossible to control them. The King, however, does not mean that he disapproves a monk's interference in this case. He regrets that he could not grant the amnesty requested.

Order : Amnesty requested by Sayadaw is refused.

This Order was given on 14 (December 1759).

Note : Banya Dala, formerly known as Do Zwe Yazet, was suspected of a conspiracy together with Dalaban and Alaungmintaya had him executed on his arrival at Madama (Martaban). (Kon., I 1967, p. 306) Perhaps this Order is the refusal to pardon him as requested by a chief monk (unknown), though Alaungmintaya would be still at Rangoon when this Order was passed.

16 December 1759

Order : Cut both ends of the mouth well into the cheeks if anyone of the women say anything against the King's decision.

The barge was stopped to pass this Order on 16 December 1759.

Note : This suggests that the King and his women entourage were on a journey by water. Queens, concubines and children of the King were with

him up to Tavoy during his Ayut'ia campaign (Symes, Michael : An Account of An Embassy to the Kingdom of Ava sent by the Governor-General of India in the Year 1759, London, W. Bulmer & Co., 1800; pp. 49-50).

20 December 1759

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Lord of White Elephant, Liege Lord of Several Kings, made this address to the Governor of Pondicherry.

There had been some considerable trade between those mercantile nations of the west with Burma for quite a long time though it was disrupted for a while due to a Talaing rebellion. Monsieur Bourno acted on his own and sided with the rebels and accordingly he was punished (Symes 1800, p. 32). Bourno incident, however, should not in any way effect the friendship and trade between Pondicherry and Burma.

Order : Trade between Pondicherry and Burma shall be continued (as before).

This Order was written on a gold illuminated paper (29 lines) and sent to Pondicherry.

Note : After the destruction of an English settlement in Negrais (on 6 October 1759), Alaungmintaya felt that he should turn to the French for the supply of guns, etc. (See Hall, D.G.E.: Europe and Burma, London, Oxford University Press, 1945, pp. 62-7; Harvey, G.E.: History of Burma, London, Frank Cass, 1967 Reprint, pp. 230-1; Phayre, A.P. : History of Burma, London, Susil Gupta, 1967 Reprint, pp.161-2)

23 December 1759

Order: (1) Min Ye Aung Naing with Sitke, Nagan and Sayay Gyi under him, shall restore peace and order in the Shan and Yoon areas under their control as there had been serious disturbances in these

areas recently.

- (2) Min Ye Aung Naing, etc. shall be extremely righteous in the discharge of their duties so that there would be no oppression.
- (3) In cases where the use of force is necessary, great care should be taken as it would ensue political grievances of lasting effect.
- (4) They shall be in a constant state of preparedness for any emergency.
- (5) Store provision as much as possible.

This Order was passed on 23 December 1759 and given to Min Ye Aung Naing.

1 January 1760

- Order: (1) Confer the title of Jambudipasaddhammaharajaguru upon Jinabhirama the Laungshe Sayadaw.
- (2) Made four lacquer images (Man Hpaya) of the Buddha using the ashes of the King's cloths and place them at the four gates of the Shwe Hsan Daw of Dagon (Shwedagon).
 - (3) The image on the east shall be named Yay Natha, south Thwoot Natha, west Zabu Tha and north Paung Natha.

This Order was given on 1 January 1760.

Note: See Than Tun: "Lacquer Image of the Buddha (Mam Bhura:)" , Shiroku, XIII, November 1980, pp. 21-36, for the technique and the history of the lacquer Buddha industry in Burma.

(1 January 1760)

Alaungmintaya, the Excellent King, Possessor of Arindame Lence, Master of White Elephant, Liege Lord of Various Kings, sent this Order to Sirisudhammaraja the Crown Prince.

- Order: (1) Stop all law suits for realizing the loans, etc. on any

member of the families belonging to men in the fighting forces against Ayut'ia.

- (2) Postpone all such law suits for loans, etc. until the said campaign is over.
- (3) For other loans, a demand for repayment is prohibited until a period of ten months is over.
- (4) Prohibit strictly the consumption of any intoxicant drinks.
- (5) Stop all practices of animism. Proclaim the Order by displaying the execution blade and solemnly announcing the fact that the punishment for disobedience would be an execution with that blade.

This Order was passed on (1 January 1760)

Note: The King allowed the offer of liquor and meat to the spirit of Yan Bon Khwin cannon at the Shwe Hsan Daw battle near Prome on 7 February 1755 (Kon., I 1967, p. 133).

(1 January 1760)

Order: Permission granted to Sirisudhammaraja the Crown Prince to build a monastery with five stairways, elephant approach (veranda) all around the building, four gates each with Mhangin fixed on top of the decoration over the gate.

This Order was passed on (1 January 1760).

(1 January 1760)

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Defender of the Buddha's Religion, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White Elephant, Liege Lord of Various Kings, sent this intimation to his Chief Queen.

Everything in the campaign goes well due to the fact that the King and his men have an infinite faith in the Religion.

(1 January 1760)

Unlike any other king, Alaungmintaya is destined to live long and do his duty in helping the Religion prosper.

Unlike any other woman, Alaungminthaya's Chief Queen would be extremely kind and generous. These are indeed the good qualities of a good administrator and she is expected to help her son in the government so that there would be nothing like an oppressive rule.

- Order: (1) The subject people should not suffer from any kind of oppression done inadvertently by the Crown Prince who is now ruling the kingdom during the absence of the King.
- (2) A judgement should be made only after hearing what each of the contending parties has to say.
- (3) Take care to prevent fire. As a young man, the Crown Prince might have some remissions in the discharge of his duties. Remind him often of the dangers of fire, etc.
- (4) Give priority to constructions of the moat though workers shall never be pressed to work too hard.
- (5) Repair the Royal Lake. It is only half a day's work to do.
- (6) Dam the Mu but choose carefully the right place and time to do it.

This Order was passed in (1 January 1760).

4 January 1760

Min Hla Yaza (Shwe Dike Wun), Sithu Nawyatha (Lord of Pakhan Gyi) and Tain Gya Min Gyi (Sawbwa of Yaw) were sent with horsemen and gunmen to suppress a rebellion at Tavoy. Theinga Set and Thihi Pyan Tin of the gunmen group came to report that the rebellion is now over. The King is very much pleased with this information.

- Order : (1) Execute those who led the rebellion.
- (2) Be magnanimous on others who surrendered.
- (3) Choose one from those who surrendered in Tavoy as our envoy to Tenasserim to get back our ship that was seized at Rangoon and taken to Tenasserim by some Europeans during a rebellion there.
- (4) Send the envoy to Tenasserim by a "speed" boat.

This Order was passed on 4 January 1760.

Note : ROB 22 September 1759 mentions that Min Hla Yaza was sent with 100 horsemen and 1,000 gunmen to Tavoy on 18 November 1759 and another contingent of 100 horsemen, 400 gunmen and 1,000 lancers under Sithu Nawyatha and Sawbwa of Yaw was sent there too on 28 November 1759. Messengers with the news of victory arrived at Madama where the King was busy preparing to march south, probably on this day when the Order was passed, i.e. 4 January 1760. Allowing ten days for the horseman to negotiate the journey from Tavoy to Madama, we could say that Tavoy fell on 25 December 1759.

About the ship "stolen" from Rangoon, one account says:

Early in 1759 some Peguan rebels, who had made a raid on Syraim, escaped by a French ship. Bad weather compelled this vessel to put in at the Siamese port of Tenasserim. The Burmese demanded the surrender of the ship. The Siamese refused and permitted it to proceed on its voyage. (Wood, W.A.R. : A History of Siam, London, Fisher Unwin, 1926, p. 240)

5 January 1760

On Saturday 5 January 1760, Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Defender of the Buddhist Religion, Possessor of Arindama Lance, Master of White Elephant, invested the Lord of Bhummagiri with the Arrow Symbol of Vassalage.

Lord of Bhummagiri took this oath of allegiance :

From today onwards I promise to do nothing detrimental to the interest of the King. I am ready forever even to risk my life for the King. Should I become a traitor, may the Arindama Lance destroy me.

The King said :

It you are true in allegiance like the straightness of this arrow, you shall be free from all illnesses and you shall enjoy happiness of both physic and mind. You shall have prosperity in this life and in all the lives hereafter.

This investiture of the arrow was made at a place in front of the Arindama Lance on stand.

Note : This way to administer the oath of allegiance is not Burmese. Bhummagiri is unknown.

7 January 1760

- Order : (1) Troops under Min Gyi Nawyatha shall select camp sites where water and grass are easily available along the route of march into the territories of Thai.
- (2) They shall construct tents of bamboo and thatch for troopers and made the tents as good as possible according to the available supply of material for constructions.
- (3) They shall construct the Royal Pavilion at each site and made its surrounding clean and good for a royal residence.
- (4) Men under Sitke Nanda Sithu and Maha Bo of Min Gyi Nawyatha's command shall do these constructions.

This Order was passed on 7 January 1760.

7 January 1760

- Order : (1) Troops under U Dain Nandathu, Bala Ye Htoot and Daywa Thura shall build a temporary road from Moulmein to Tavay.
- (2) The road should be wide enough for elephants and horses to

pass through without congestion.

- (3) Construct causeways in swampy areas by laying logs of each 10 to 15 cubits (15-22.5 feet / 4.5-6.85 meters) length side by side, covering them with bamboo mats and spreading earth on them so that they would be strong enough to stand the weight of elephants walking on them.
- (4) Wherever the constructions are faulty, responsible persons shall be punished.

This Order was passed on 7 January 1760.

(7 January 1760)

- Order :
- (1) Irrespective of whoever their former commanders were, Min Hla Yaza (Shwe Dike Wun) shall take the sole command of all the fighting forces coming either by land or sea on arrival at Tavoy.
 - (2) Sithu Nawyatha (Lord of Pakhan Gyi), Sawbwa of Yaw, Kanda Yawda, Aka Bohmu and all other commanders of various fighting units shall take orders from Mun Hla Yaza.
 - (3) Since Mergui and Tenasserim belong to the other kingdom, attack against them shall wait until the arrival of the King at Tavoy.
 - (4) In the meanwhile, collect provisions.
 - (5) Give provisions to Theinga Set as much as his Talaing boat can carry.

This Order was passed on (7 January 1760).

(7 January 1760)

- Order :
- (1) Min Hla Yaza, Sithu Nawyatha, Thohanbwa, Nanda Yawds and Aka

Bohmu shall send 1,000 baskets of rice that had been sent from Rangoon by ships to Tavoy, to Ye and wagaru after providing enough men, boats and escorts.

- (2) Get half of the boat men required from the prisoners captured in Tavoy and another half from the fighting forces.

This Order was passed on (7 January 1760).

(15 January 1760)

In the name of the Burmese King, his generals in Tavoy send this Order to the authorities now in charge of Tenasserim.

Order : (1) During the Alaungmintaya's Manipur campaign (12 November 1758-7 February 1759), due to oppressions by the Burmese officers, there was a Talaing rebellion at Rangoon, some Europeans seized a Burmese ship at Rangoon and took it away to Mergui and Tenasserim at that time. On demand to have it returned, a reply was given that Thai king's permission is necessary to do that. One king would not withhold another king's property. Return the ship as quickly as possible.

- (2) When people from one kingdom fled to another, they shall be repatriated as soon as possible. We observe this rule and we also expect that you observe it. Otherwise, declare that the refugees from Tavoy shall not be repatriated.

This Order was dated (15 January 1760) and Theinga Set and Thiha Yan Tin were sent with it to Tenasserim.

Note : Merchants of Tavoy carried their property on ships and took refuge in Tenasserim and the Burmese officers now wanted them repatriated.

(See Wood 1926, p.240; JBRS, XI, ii, p.299)

19 January 1760

From the Generals of the Fighting Forces of Alaungmintaya

To the Officers in Charge of Mergui and Tenasserim

We came to subdue a rebellion in Tavoy. Some people there took fright and fled into the territories of the neighbouring kingdom. We followed them in an attempt to stop them. At Sin Doe some people fought against us. Nga Tha Byaung, Nga Pyan Yan and his wife of that willage were captured and now they were used as messengers.

Order : Send back all people, not excepting one, from Tavoy if you do
 not want to severe friendship with us.

This Order was dated 19 January 1760 and sent to Mergui by boat men said to be of Mergui and captured by Bohmu Nanda Yawda at Tike Bataw Gyaung and Taung Gyaung.

(7 February 1760)

Theinga Set brought the report that Min Hla Yaza, Mani Set, Thamanta Thura and men of Thu NgeDaw and Thay Nat had conquered the port of Mergui. The King was immensely pleased with their services.

Order : (1) Collect provisions and prepare for the advance further.
 (2) Min Hla Yaza is given the entire command.

This Order was given on (7 February 1760).

20 February 1760

Order : (1) Nanda Yawda is given the supreme command.
 (2) For reasons of being very close friends, no one shall disobey
 him or leave the camp site without his permission.
 (3) Everyone shall do his best to bring success to the whole
 campaign soon.

This Order was given to Nanda Yawda on 20 February 1760.

Note : The King was in Tavoy from 19 February 1760 to 27 February (ROB 6 March 1760).

20 February 1760

King of Dvaravati, the original reason of Alaungmintaya's visit to Rangoon was to do some meritorious deeds on the Thein Gottaya Hill. A casual check at the port was made and the King was reported that one of the ships was stolen and taken to Mergui. Men were sent to bring it back. But they failed to do so because officers at Mergui would not return without a specific order from the Thai King. In the meanwhile there was a rebellion in Tavoy. It was suppressed and the leader of rebellion was executed. Many people of Tavoy took fright and fled to Mergui and Tenasserim. A demand was made that they should be repatriated. Officers there simply ignored this demand. The King's men went to Mergui and Tenasserim. The stolen ship was not found there. The King also followed them and he is now approaching Dvaravati. Alaungmintaya expects to meet the Thai King before he reaches Dvaravati.

This letter was dated 20 February 1760.

(20 February 1760)

Dvaravati King does not observe the ten virtues of a king. He had done many things wrong in his dealing with both his relatives and his ministers. (Alaungmintaya) who is a Bodhisattva, has no equal in this Jambuddpa. He had decided to teach Dvaravati King to become a good King. He must come and sit at the foot of the Bodhisattva to learn his lessons.

Otherwise he shall be punished severely.

This was written in Pali on (20 February 1760).

Note : The Burmese had used a similar ruse upon the Mons before (ROB 25 April 1756).

3 March 1760

- Order : (1) Min Gaung Nawyatha, Nay Myo Nawyatha and all the commanders who lead the vanguards shall clear the way only good enough to let themselves get through and they should move forward on the double in order to pass the difficult terrain and reach the plains as quickly as possible.
- (2) Troops, though moving quickly, shall not get divided into several groups.
- (3) Collect provisions along the way.

This Order of 3 March 1760 was given to Tuyin Hla Gyaw for sending it to the commanders concerned.

Note : After having taken Tenasserim, the Burmese forces crossed the peninsula over to the Gulf of Siam side and in marching north on that side, they went "for several days with the sea to the right and a high range of mountains to the left" (Wood 1926, p. 241).

(3 March 1760)

- Order : (1) Sithu Nawyatha (Lord of Pakhan) and Min Gyi Nawyatha must send 500 gunmen under Nanda Pyanchi and 400 gunmen under Naya Pyanchi by the water route as quickly as possible to support the forces that had marched ahead comprising 1,000 horsemen and 100 gunmen of the shwe Daung Letyapaw under Shwe Daurg Kyaw Zwa Htin.
- (2) Min Gyi Nawyatha, Lord of Pakhan and their men shall follow the advance forces while they construct the road and wait for the views of the advancing forces.
- (3) Thura Pyanchi and 25 horsemen from the Amyint forces shall march with Ainda Pyanchi.

- (4) Report immediately, irrespective of time, the information from interrogating captured enemy soliders.

This Order was given to Tutta Pyitsi on (3 March 1760).

(3 March 1760)

- Order :
- (1) Believing that they are dependable, Shwe Daung Kyaw Htin and Shwe Daung Letwe Paw shall lead the vanguard.
 - (2) They shall get all horsemen of various groups to move in unison as under one command.
 - (3) 300 gunmen under Ainda Pyanchi and Naya Pyanchi shall join them.
 - (4) They shall fight and conquer when there are any enemy croops that come to stop them. Otherwise, they shall not fight against either a stockade or a fortified town.
 - (5) They shall have to report immediately when they encounter any enemy making a stand in a stockade, etc.
 - (6) Send also 25 horsemen under Thuya Pyanchi from the Amyint forces, together with Ainda Pyanchi.
 - (7) Report immediately, irrecpective of time, the information from interrogating any captured enemy soldier.

This Order was given to Tutta Pyitsi on (3 March 1760).

6 March 1760

- Order :
- (1) Chief Queen and Crown Prince Sirisudhammaraja shall take special precautions against theft and fire in the city.
 - (2) Get the city moat and wall done quickly and properly.
 - (3) Inspect the administration of local chiefs and learn the statecraft.
 - (4) On 27 February 1760, the King left Tavoy on a campaign against Ayut'ia and the Chief Queen and Crown Prince should not have

any anxiety about the safety of the King.

- (5) Get the Wet Toe Dam ready before the rainy season comes.
- (6) When the rains come, send back three fourth of the people who are now working on the moat and wall construction to their villages to cultivate.
- (7) Invite (forty six) monks to a feast in the Hlaung Daw U of the palace on the King's birthday (25 August 1760 as he was born on Friday 15 Tawthalin S 1076-12 August 1714).
- (8) Made offering to the guardian spirits on the King's birthday.
- (9) Chief Queen, Queens and Concubines shall offer flower, food, light and water to the Buddha everyday Uposatha day and wish for the King's health and success of the Ayut'ia campaign.

This Order was given to Daywa Yanthu on 6 March 1760.

(6 March 1760)

- Order : (1) Sirisudhammaraja shall send men to fetch the collection of arms at Rangoon to Shwebo.
- (2) Men who go to fetch these arms shall not disturb the people along the route by asking provisions or labourers or money in lieu of food and labour.

This Order was given to (Daywa Yanthu on 6 March 1760).

6 March 1760

- Order : (1) Min Hla Hawyatha, Shwe Daung Letya Paw, Shwe Daung Letwe Kyaw, Tain Gya Min Gyi, Lubyodaw Regimental. Chiefs who are already noted for their bravery and their men shall fight with utmost valour in a synchronized effort when they encounter with Shan or Thai enemies.

- (2) The results of a battle shall be reported, irrespective of time.

This Order was given on 8 March 1760 and sent Dippa Yanda with it to various commanders of the advance forces.

(8 March 1760)

- Order : (1) Shwe Daung Letya Paw, Shwe Daung Kyaw Zwa Htin and Lubyodaw Regimental Chiefs who are already noted for their bravery, shall seize provisions at any place they take after a fight.
- (2) They shall send horsemen to reconnitre before they move from one place to another.
 - (3) If Phetburi has any kind of fortifications, wait the arrival of the main forces to attack it. Cannons are essential to attack a fort.
 - (4) Min Gaung Nawyatha and Nay Myo Nawyatha shall also abide by the Order.

This Order was given on (8 March 1760) and Shwe Daung Pyan Htin and Nanda Thuriya were sent with it (to various commanders concerned).

Note : This Order was passed to warn the advance forces to wait for the arrival of the main forces for a united simultaneous attack on Pheburi. It seems that while some forces were attacking Kwe (Kuina) some forces went further north to attack Phetburi.

8 March 1760

- Order : (1) Min Gyi Nawyatha, Shwe Daung Letya Paw, Min Hla Nawyatha, Shwe Daung Kyaw Zwa Htin and men of various units shall bear in mind that death and destruction would be the result of any wrong movement in war and as the King is also coming in the rear closely with the marching troops, they shall wait

for the King's signal to march forward from Hsa Lin.

- (2) In spite of the fact that Min Gaung Nawyatha, Nay Myo Nawyatha, Do To, Shwe Daung Nge, U Dain Zayya, etc. are chiefs in their own units and in spite of the zeal that each leader would like to go in front of others and win the battle by his unit alone, he and his unit shall wait for the word to fight from the supreme command.

This Order was given on 8 March 1760 and sent it with Headman of Yay Poke to various leaders of the fighting forces.

8 March 1760

Order : One would not know the colour of the chick before it is hatched. So is a battle. That is one point to remember. Next, if several men try to kill one enemy by spearing him, none of them could have achieved his purpose because one's effort would nullify the effort of others. Remember this too. Then follow this battle plan.

- a Min Gaung Nawyatha, Naymyo Nawyaths, Min Gyi Nawyatha and Shwe Daung Kyaw Zwa Htin shall keep the main force in some strategic point ready for an immediate advance.
- b Shwe Daung Letay Paw with 75 horsemen and Shwe Daung Letwe Kyaw with 75 horsemen, with the forces under Shwe Daung Letya Kyaw, Shwe Daung Kyaw Zwa Htin and Thiha Nanda shall charge the enemy first.
- c U Dain Ponnya and U Dain Yanda Mate shall select 250 horsemen from Lu Byo Daw and Thu Nge Daw group and made the supporting charge.
- d Min Hla Nawyatha with a select group of 300 gunmen shall

stay at a close range to help the charging men.

- e Fight and conquer Kwe (Kuinoa) or if there is no resistance, occupy it.
- f Thin Gya Min Gyi witg stay at a close range to help the from 2,000 gunmen shall stay at a close range to help the charging men from the left flank.
- g Failures shall not be tolerated.

This Order was given on 8 March 1760 in Panan.

Note: Kwe (Kuinoa) was not taken on that day (8 March 1760). According to the chronicles, it took seventeen days after Alaungmintaya had left Tavoy to take Kwe; therefore the day when Kwe fell would be 16 March 1760.

11 March 1760

Order: (1) Min Gyi Nawyatha, Min Gaung Nawyatha, Nay Myo Nawyatha, Shwe Daung Kyaw Zwa Htin and commanders of cavalry and infantry who had been already noted for their bravery, shall organize the march of the fighting forces as follows:

- a Shwe Daung Letya Paw shall lead with 75 horsemen with guns; any infantry men who want to serve in this first group shall given their names to Min Hla Yaza.
- b The rest of the cavalry shall be divided into left, centre and right groups and they are to follow the first group from a distance that could not be reached by enemy guns or cannons.
- c The rest of the fighting men shall march in a given order; they should not get crazy of a few successess before; there shall be no confusion during the march.

This Order was passed on 11 March 1760 and it was given to Min Hla Yaza.

(11 March 1760)

- Order: (1) Min Hla Yaza (Shwe Dike Wun) and fighting men of various groups including horse and elephant groups shall carry out the duty assigned to each of them with efficiency.
- (2) While the fighting is going on man in the rear must quickly decide either the centre or the left flank is winning and push forward in the direction where reinforcement is urgently needed.

This Order was sent with Shwe Daung Kyaw Htin on (11 March 1760).

11 March 1760

- Order: (1) Min Gyi Nawyatha, Min Gaung Nawyatha, Nay Myo Nawyatha, Shwe Daung Kyaw Htin and members of the fighting forces of Thu Nge Daw, Shwe Hlan, Phone Daw Byit and groups of horse, elephant and gun should not get crazy with a few initial successes.
- (2) Ordnance should be most carefully looked after.
- (3) Camp sites should be chosen with the usual care.
- (4) Troopers shall not, while the main force is at rest in camp, wander in groups of ten or twenty.

This Order was passed on 11 March 1760 and given to Banya Dala and Aka Htin for circulation.

13 March 1760

- Order: (1) Min Hla Yaza, Shwe Daung Letya Paw, Shwe Daung Letwe Kyaw who was first given command of the advance forces, and Nay Myo Nawyatha and Tain Gya Min Gyi who had been given command of the advance forces later, failed to report daily all the events of each day including the condition of supplies etc. and the position of the enemy; they shall report these

immediately.

- (2) Report the condition in Phetbure; if there is no opposition, occupy the town and take care that there is no danger of fire as in other places where fire broke out as soon as the fighting forces had passed through them.
- (3) After having taken possession of the town of Phetburi, the main army shall camp outside it; members of the fighting forces shall not be allowed to come and go freely in the newly occupied town.
- (4) Collect food provisions at Phetburi as much as possible and store them at one single place only so that proper care could be taken against loss or destruction through theft or negligence.

This Order was sent with Shwe Daung Thiri Kyaw Htin on 13 March 1760

21 March 1760

- Order: (1) Min Hla Yaza and 300 gunmen and 150 horsemen shall follow the retreating enemy from a distance of one lance throw and Tain Gya Min Gyi shall go at a little distance from Min Hla Yaza so that he could help the former when necessary. But Tain Gya Min Gyi is stupid and slow and he is like a blind man at a dance performance. What he should do is to chase the enemy who had escaped so that they would not have a chance to reorganize.
- (2) To find out the situation at Phetburi, the King sent Letya Min Nge Kyaw Zwa; when he passes through the advance forces, he shall give this Order to them; on receiving the Order, all troops shall stop and wait for the arrival of the King, except

Shwe Daung Thiri Kyaw Htin and his men who shall accompany Letya Min Nge Kyaw Zaw (in his mission to Phetburi).

This Order was sent with Letya Min Nge Kyaw Zaw on 21 March 1760.

25 March 1760

Alaungmintaya, the Most Excellent King, Possessor of Arindama, Master of White Elephant, Defender of the Buddhist Religion, Liege Lord of Various Kings, Terror to Kings who have the audacity to refuse his suzerainty, Descendant of the Race of Sun, Lord of Sunaparanta, Tambadipa, Kamposa, Ramanna, Manipura, Sarekhettara and several others, made this intimation to King of Dvaravati, members of his family and all his subjects:

The ascendancy of Alaungmintaya happened in accordance with the Buddha's propgesy.

Anyone who does not want to suffer the lost of his position, life and property shall submit himself to Alaungmintaya.

Opposition to Alaungmintaya who is destined to become supreme, is hopeless.

This intimation was written on paper in Burmese as well as in Thai and given to a young monk called Nga Mun and seven others of Phetburi and they were sent to (Ayut'ia) on 25 March 1760. The letters were put in two white bags. The bags were then put in a casket. The casket was put in a gunny bag.

Note: Phetpuri fell into the Burmese hands in about 22 March 1760.

(25 March 1760)

- Order: (1) Provisions now stored at Phetpure shall be distributed among the Thai people after the fall of Ayut'ia.
- (2) It was reported that some food stores had been stclen or robbed; let it be known to all inhabitants of Pheopuri that

if there were any more occurrence of theft or robbery at these food stores, everyone of them shall be put to death.

This Order was passed on (25 March 1760).

12 September 1760

Min Gaung Gyi rules at Ava where five rivers meet, condescends to give this warning to the leaders of the forces sent from Moksobo to attack Ava, that (1) their effort is futile and that (2) they would suffer greatly if they continued to fight.

This warning was dated 12 November 1760 and it was given by King Min Gaung Nawyatha to the forces that were camping at Paya Hla.

Note : Min Gaung Nawyatha was the best of Alaungmintaya's generals and as soon as he knew the death of Alaungmintaya, he raised the standard of rebellion.

27 June	1760	Min Gaung Nawyatha took Ava
22 July	1760	King Dabayin sent troops to take back Ava
6 December	1760	Min Gaung Nawyatha escaped from Ava and was soon murdered

14 September 1760

Leader of the forces sent by the King against Min Gaung Nawyatha made this reply to Min Gaung Nawyatha (1) that he has no chance of a success, (2) that he was misled to assume that he is destined to become a king, (3) that he too is misleading hundreds and thousands of people to destruction, and (4) that he would soon be destroyed.

This letter was dated 14 September 1760 and sent from the forces at Paya Hla to Min Gaung Nawyatha in Ava.

29 April 1769

Order : (1) The nine pleaders shall take the oath :

We will never allow ourselves to be influenced by the

high or low status of a client; we will always try to be free from four unhealthy considerations due to greed, anger, ignorance or love; we will for ever take care not to become biased due to the fact that a person is one of our blood relatives or he is a very close friend of ours or he has given us a bribe; and we will confine our arguments within the framework of Dhammathat. If we break anyone of the promises given here, may we suffer the calamities mentioned in this book of oaths.

- (2) The oath shall be administered at the East Court in the presence one Wundauk-Deputy Minister, and one Sayay Gyi-Senior Clerk.

This Order was passed on 29 April 1769 and proclaimed by the Chief of Haralds.

28 April 1770

Nga Pan	+ 10 of Thiha Daw
Nga Myat Yin	+ 10 of Yay Myet
Nga Nyo	+ 10 of Ma Gyi Don
Nga Kaung Gyi, Nga Kya	+ 10 of Tha Bye Ak

The above mentioned men were put under the charge of Thado Thiha Kyaw by (Alaungmintaya) and after the death of Thado Thinha Kyaw, they were employed in the service of the Dowager Queen Mother and this was formally informed to the Chief of Artillery. In spite of that, Letya Bala Kyaw Htin of King U is exacting dues from them.

Order : (1) Letya Bala Kyaw Htin shall not exact dues from the men mentioned above.

- (2) These men shall remain in the service of the Queen Mother.

This Order was passed on 28 April 1770 and proclaimed by the Herald.

4 September 1773

Commonfolks of Taung Hswe Lay have the same obligations as those of He Pu Commonfolks of Met Mon and Pa Ke have the obligation to build Haw-Residence of the Local Chief, to prepare the compound of that residence and to give in each year 30 viss of cotton, bee wax, oil, saffron and cloth.

Lwe Me and Aung Ban had settled their dues as usual on 4 September 1773.

There was a dispute for the ownership of Met Mon and Pa Ke between the Chiefs of Mong Nai and Lawksawk. The officer from Lawksawk contended that from the time of the grandfather and father of the King who was taken as a prisoner to Hanthawaddy, Met Mon and Pa Ke were under Lawksawk. Due to some disturbances by Karens, Lawksawk's control over them was not tangible. Then Alaungmintaya suppressed the Karens and restored them under the charge of Lawksawk. In the time of King Dabayin, Mong Nai forcibly took over Met Mon and Pa Ke. Sawbwa of Mong Nai also claimed that Met Mon and Pa Ke were under Mong Nai right from the time of the grandfather and father of the King who was taken to Hanthawaddy. A water ordeal was prescribed to settle the dispute.

Note : Unfortunately we do not know the results of the ordeal.

31 July 1775

Order : (1) Find out the distance between one stage and another where stops for the night were made along the river Irrawaddy from Rangoon to Ava.

(2) Write a verse on the distances between stages on the Irrawaddy.

This Order was passed (when the King arrived at Ava on 31 July 1775).

Note : There were 38 stages and the distance in total was 180,000 ta / 357.95 miles / 576 kilometres.

24 February 1780

Order : (1) It is meet that the monks observe the same principle in wearing the robes on approaching an area where lay people live; one monk should not leave the right shoulder bare while another covers all shoulders and vice versa.

(2) Let the two groups of opposing ideas meet at the Thudama Zayat and debate.

This Order was passed on 24 February 1780 and proclaimed by Nay Myo Nawyatha the Atwin Wun, at the Thudama Zayat in the Man Aung Yadana pagoda precincts.

Note : Hsonda Sayadaw, Bagaya Sayadaw and Gadoe Sayadaw represented the

Cover Both Shoulders Group while Yadana San Loot Sayadaw, Pyo Gan Sayadaw and Taung Bilu Sayadaw represented the Leave Right Shoulder Bare Group in the debate. The group for Leave Right Shoulder Bare was defeated. Gunamunindadhipatipavarasamimahadhammarajadhirajaguru the Manli Sayadaw was made the Superme Leader of the Religion who had to make all monks follow the single convention to cover both shoulders with the robe on entering the premises of lay people (Kon., I 1967, p.517).

25 February 1780

Order : (1) In the ensuing debate for or against covering only one shoulder with the robe and using the breast band, no long speeches would not be allowed.

(2) Arguments must have full scriptural support.

This Order was passed on 25 February 1780 and proclaimed by Kyaw Htin Nanda Mate Hlawga Thon Daung Hmu at Thudama Zayat in Man Aung Yadana pagoda precincts.

26 February 1780

Order : (1) At the debate between monks for and against robe on left shoulder alone, San Gyaung Sayadaw shall support the group for robe on left shoulder alone.

(2) Kyaw Aung San Hta Sayadaw, Min Ywa Sayadaw, Gadoe Zeik Sayadaw Nyaung Gan Sayadaw shall support the group against robe on left shoulder alone.

This Order was passed on 26 February 1780 and proclaimed by Nay Myo Mawyatha the Atwin Wun at the Thudama Zayat in the Man Aung Yadana pagoda precincts.

15 November 1780

Order ; The Buddha would not have allowed two different style in the way of monks wearing their robes. Decide which one is in conformity with the scriptures.

This Order was passed on 15 November 1780 and proclaimed by Nay Myo Nanthe the Chief of Heralds.

23 November 1780

Order : (1) There is no scriptural support on Left Shoulder; both shoulders should be covered.

(2) But before the final decision, state clearly the facts in favour of Both Shoulders.

This Order was passed on 23 November 1780 and proclaimed by Sithu Shwe Daung Nawyatha the Herald.



(ou&mZ) 1111ck (aEñif)webct;vqef; 5&u&aeY (28 February1750)

*Eimv&mZiwl f; w½yf Ownri fu a&mu fon&mZo

ta&Dr suEñiw f;BuðjynBuð xða qmifeef;ae ri ftaygif;wlu
tp&awmraom aemi ßawmDwnri f; cspMunp&Mum;a&muftyon?

taemufsuEñiw f;BuðjynBuð xða qmifri ftaygif;wlu tp&
awmraom qifzlqife&wemwð frsm;ocif n&awm&æef;&S?

aemi ßawmjynES h n&awmjynloni umvt&ñ&tvrfai &vrf;
rayguira&mu&onf Eßaygif; 120&ðvon? aemi ßawmfvnf; oñvref
rap? n&awmfvnf; oñvrefrap aelunonfit &monf ewjA [#taygif;w
rvñraqm&om&Mumi h aemi ßawmES n&awmtonf jynBuðEßjynfuñ wjynf
wnf; a&Eßjym;uñ wjym;wnf; uñ Eßfuñ fuñ wuñ ßwnf;uñ r&u&?
umvve&avonfuñ aemi ßawmfuñ rþí b&m;om;awmforðawmf ri f;nd
rif;om;r&BuðrwBuð ppBuðtaygif;wñ , Muñr&&ðawmton?

aemi ßawmcspMunp& &mZr [mrdwzprnh taMumif;uñ vOnñfuñ
pñtlyp&i&onh {o&ñtrwbe&wm&wñ celxm;í &mZohumif;reþñ
½&opñn&awmfoñ yñquygapon?

&mZr [mrdwzprñ urñES htrñ tpOftquf cspMun&v;jrwnf
taMumif? n&awmfuñ rþí rñb&m;om;awmf tñ&ðrif;om;awmf orðawmf
aq&awmra&awmf r&awmra&awmfaygif;wñ usrf;maMumif;uñ Mum;ocsi f
ygon?

wñ f;Eñ f;ñsm;vñf; aemi ßawmñn&awmñwñ ab;avmi ßawmf bñavmi f;
awmf tqufquftpOþOf pñtly&awmra&awmf nñDyçsr;omonfuñ
Mum;csi fvsuf awmi ßwí &ðygon? aemi ßawmfuñ apoluñt vsi ftjref
vgygap?

Zifr, ? uav;? aomifoy? oE0 'g;0, ? jyn? awmiwGf? 9Buñi f
9apmbñ; rñí , clwñ in ðawmb; avmi; awmi tququiwñ f; Eñ fi ðawmi
jzpayon? Eñ fi ðawmitwGf; a&\$ab; avmi; awmiwñ vufxufuubñ
jyn&ñwñ f; Eñ fi ðñfiom, m Ni ðOyionubwñbn? rñi ðrOy in ðawmiññ
&wñi aemi ðawm&efojzpayon? aemi ðawmiwñ ble; tmPmES h rñi ðrOy
&wñi Eñyuy&\$ f; vif; &rñi ðawmaexUbñ&ifa&ëef&\$ f

(olawo)

blefawmftv&BuDjrw&awmfrV&om omoemh g, umawmf vuf&upMum
 ocif qifzlqif&qifusm; rsm; ocif toGib0&Sf tavmitrifw&m; BuD
 b&m; trelawm&bn? jrefmule&awmfr& t&y&y&acgittBuDwll jrefm
 uyOyg' Bu&bnf 1085cE&fuonf 1115cE&fwllf yufuf&f&bnf
 &wemy& tOjynBuDvntf tE&f100ausmfVif uyOyg' &amuf&jzpfonES h
 oLuf' gw&f&w&w&f vnf, anmi &rf; tp' oaprl y; r; f; [lr oLuf' gw&f&w&w&f ES h
 t nDwrf, r; f; onf; t; cg Butufonftw&f r; f; w&m; uH rapmiNu [kbmOwD
 &mrnwll f; om; wll vnf, w&m; ES h aus; Z; opm uH rapmi h t&S fuH vuDg;
 ajymi f; j; y; f; y; k; u; s; i; on; f; z; p; l; r; owDgOyg' ES hit nD jzplysuq&w&hMuonf rsm; uH
 ynm' A&enf; aom olw&bmVif wvll f; w&E&f; h jyneef; pnt; p; r; f; t; &S n
 jrnfu&oll r&wxiMu&on? w' *f; w; c; P; r; o; m; j; z; p; on? a&S x; k; p; f; sm; r; b
 vnf, blef, &V; majrmu&blef; r; a; y; sm; u&ob&om pum; a [mit; &bn? ra [m
 oxmjzprnfulvntf O& [&mZjynftv& qif; &h&ni&bn? yk' j; y; n; w&f
 jylrif; apmjzpfv&Vif owDgtaygiffwll aoallumifa&muMuonf igb&m;
 avmvifonfum; b&m; &S f; a&f; su&E&awmMunfr 10yg; aomw&m;
 "r&vmuw&m; 7yg;? o*F [w&m; 4g;? 5g; aom y#&hmOf 4w&e&om pum; \
 t*G, rrifub&ll 4yg; aom *w&u&f; i; r; l; owDgtaygiffwlltm; 528yg; aom
 arwmES h &wemodCulef; abmi &w&llawmBuDull wn&axmi fr jylp&onf; jref
 awmfrVif aumvif; O&f; oH uav; aomif; o; y; r; a; u; m; i; f; r; n; s; f; r; w; m;
 r; r; w; f; , i; f; c; l; o; a; y; g; o; k; q; , i; v; b; s; m; & y; a; p; m; u; f; u; on; f; a; p; m; l; o; b; n; w; l; f; p; i
 trawmfuH xrf&G&uMuv&f a&csrftuH vuES h ylu&ou&oll um, ok
 p&w&icE&f; y; g; uH &Muon? ig\ op&awmfuH r&cl&umv wvll f; w&lop&uH
 c; f; c; i; f;? wvll f; w&vntf; t&S f; r; & j; z; p; l; wa, mu&f; u&wa, mu&f; ow&h&S; mu& j; c; i; f;
 onf ynm&enf; aom olw&bmVif r [kvfuHt [kvf t [kvfuH r [kvf
 xifon? aus; Z; op&awmf E&f; y; g; ES hit nD i g

(2 January 1755)

trawmfu xrf&ufvif jrefmZmwfwjci fu r qES h Oboylejzpaom
wvif yifustE Dyfusu xyaomfvnf iga&ESv hawmf tx;r& jrefm
uReawmfst t&y&yif uac:of fi iga&pu hawmf pDwuf vmlu&rnf
ou&mZf 1116ck (jymolvjyn h aumf 5 &u h e) 2 January 1755
t&y&yif oBu h acg i f tBu h wlu h ay; jye f on f

(avmif r e? rsvf 2? pm 9-10)

n&wp& xrf&u&v&f a&s&r&t&q&u&q&u&v& v&u&x&u&w&em&w&f
 taygi&f&w& w&f&r&k&w&or&on&f i&b&e&f&a&w&m&f&u&mi&h t&q&q&w&h&y&g&ay&:x&u&f
 jyn&b&jyn&f&om&; taygi&f&w& a&c&s&r&f&u& &i&f&y&u& &ou&b&u& p&w&^ & &i&f&y&c&s&r&f&om&cs&i&f&
 u& &u&on&? rw& &m&; a&om&t&usi&f&u&usi&f& jyn&f&q&t&jyn&f&an&f&i&h j&y&k&usi&f&on&f&u&
 r&f&a&om&op&om&pum&; j&zi&h t "K&me&f& t&B&u&r&B&u&r& &S&v&i&f& &on&ES&h 1116ck&i&g&u& f
 a&w&m&f&r&w&q&i&f&r&i&f t&v& &t& &i&f&ES&h c& &w&am&f&r&i&f w&u&v& &on&f&y&n&u&u&f&i&f&
 a&w&mi&f&w&f& op&f&w&y&u&f& &aj&r&mi&f, av&S&w&u&f&t&rm&; ES&h c& &y&f&ye&f&on&f&u&v&n&f, op&om&
 pum&; j&zi&h "K&me&f& v& &y&u&v& &f& i&b&e&f&a&w&m&f&u& r&c& &E&f&f&f& o&yle&f&w&ys&u&p&on&f
 av&S 600&a&us&mf t&aj&r&mi&f&ow&w&q&i&f&r&i&f v&u&e&u&f&t&u&e&f&t&pi&f&or&f&, M&u&f&
 aj&y&; o&f&; a&pon&? r&Z&f&ma' o&j&z&p&a&om w&u&e&f&w&E&f&f&u&e&f&on&f&ob&X; oku, f
 ES&f&f& g&ae&j&y&n&f&aw&mf &w&em&y& &t&0 a& &f& &w&aw&mf&ES&h p&h&y&g&; j&y&k&ou&f& ab&; av&mi&f&aw&mf
 b& &av&mi&f&aw&mf t&qu&qu&f&v&u&x&u&f w&h&y&f&; i& ar&w&in&ES&f&w&O& p&h&y&f&; u& &w&O&
 t& &f&um&v& c&s&r&f&om& &f& &D&y&f&f& y&w&j&rm&; a& & &i& & &u&; o&ly, i&f& a&oe&w&f&ou&v&w&f
 t& &f&f& &x&n&f&f& c& & &v&r&f&a [m&i&f&t&w&f&f 2&j&y&n&f&w&j&y&n&f p&h&y&f&; & &u&f&w&i& &at&mi&f
 y&w&j&rm&; [i&f&om 2&cl&u& &O&y&rm&j&y&K&f& ow&i&f&u&um&; a&paw&mf&r&v&u&on&/

ou&m&Z&f 1116ck (waygi&f&v&j&y&n&f&a&us&mf 7 &u&f&e&f) (4 March) 1755
 [&f&B&u&f&*r&f&h&da' g&w&u&u&ay&; on& &m&Z&o&H

(av&mi&f&re&f&sv&f 1? pm 3-4)

29 May 1755

r[mtwlv, ó "r&mZ*lk (qk; omoemjy/kq&mawm) tr&awm&on?
twf;olawmr&ae OmP*r0 y&awmiylhm tv&taemububwif;ol
aeawmfr&om o&Cmawmfwul O&enf,usrf,*efvg&onftwif; usi&aqmif
atmifMuyMuyfwnf;wnf; q&lrp&i&rnf/

o&Cmawmfwulvnf; OmP*r0tq&tr Mb0g'ul rem&lv&f
x&b&Cmfwul i g&x&lv&ufx&m;&rnf/

ou&mZf 1117cke, levjyn&usmf 4 &u&ae(29 May 1755)
y&tyonftre&awmf r [m' gefv&vi&S&fyi&v± i y&lv&tt&plt&n&ty&v&son/

(a, m? pm 65)

29 May 1955

&ch 1/2hr csi fawmi wef ta&swi f & [ef, oChwWuH tlyx ef, M yrvsu&B
ap&ef *P; tlyq&mawmicef xm; onifn

- 1 twif, &S awmrowifok? ycef, BuD Zmw d&S OgP *rD
- 2 awmrowifok? awmi wD f, BuD Zmw jrit fawmfonf armi &S f?
& [ef, bD &S fawaZm' dy
- 3 awmowifok? ycef, aus; awmi pO fohq, & tOif qdwacs; Zmw d
tonBuD armi haygpH & [ef, bD&S f *Pom&
- 4 rit& trowifok? rit& ttonBuD armi hexe ef? & [ef, bD&S f' rO&

(ou&mZi 1117 ck e, kVjyn h ausmf 4 & u h e) (29 May 1755)
omoemjK omoemaggi h q&mawmfu t r e h awmpgay; t y c e f x m; o n f

(rV t r e h awmf & S y D a, m? pg 66)

6 June 1755

Nruu vly Bu jyp t z & ef tajrm H5 Oif 4 Oif 1 Oif tajrm H12 tv hwm & on?
 t c p a r w a n E S h a y ; a p c s i o n ? y u t ; w v h f ; w h r s i v n f ; z & i o p t * l y n d z & a e m
 o n f y u t ; w v h f ; w h e s h w u s t ; w p b y g ; w n f ; j y k i t a j r m u f 60 a o e w i 300
 a q ; u s n a p t c h u e l t r s m ; a y ; i y u t ; w v h f ; w h u t t m ; a j r s i u o n f w h f ; B u d
 * l y n d w v n f ; i g b 0 & s f t a v m i f r i f ; w & m ; B u d b & m ; E S h u p y f i o k ' l u © 2
 y g ; u l a r ; j r e f a j y m q u u o n ? z & i o p t * r y n d u w v h f ; w h u l w q t m ; a y ;
 j y k o n i u a x m u f i [h f ; B u d * r y n d t & s n p b y g ; u h a n i i u l 2 q x u y i f
 j y k o i f r n x i o n ? z & i o p t * r y n d z & a e m u l v n f ; j y n & s i E S h r w e b j z p f i
 o h v s i n r u o a b f i u e k w i ; l i E S i u o n ? y i v ; D o l l a & m u l y d t u & d w i
 r i f u u * l y n d h a p o d u x n f u l v n f ; 111 (7) c k e ; l e v j y n h a u s m i 11
 & u b e l & e l e l h a w m b o o a b f i E S h a & m u l v n i a r ; v o i t u & d w i r i f u y n d
 o h a p o n a v r o i f i a & p u a w m a t m u f a & m u D i a l u m i f u l & h a w m o b w i f
 a o m a l u m i h t a l u m i f E S h a p y g ; a r ; j r e f o i o n j z p f i a u m i f r b o x m ; i
 & h a l u m i f u l t r e h a w m & o n ? a i h a w m v n f ; a o e w D ; & e f a p o b l w d f a y ;
 v l u o n ? [h f ; B u d * l y n d p E & y w u l a y ; o n & m Z o h
 (o u & m Z i 1117 c k e ; l e v j y n h a u s m i 12 & u b e l - 6 J u n e 1755)

(avmi f r e l r s v f 14? pg 52-3)

10 June 1755

blefawmftv&f Bu&jr w&awmfr&v&om olemy&ef wr&Uy uar&hp aZ, s&je
w&U w&U f&Bu&Dr&sm; ocif&jz&p&awmfr&aom yw&jrm; E&E&e&v&m rom&ue&O&ó b, m;
a&Mumi&rsu&&v&ly, if a&&ai&A&M; o&tr &wemw&U f&tay&g&f&w&U\ ocif&jz&p&
awmfr&aomb&& ; o&A&h&A&sm' w&awm& aumi&f&u&iy&om &a&ow&la[maom
o&U&D&ib&omoem'g, um& jz&p&awmfr&aom 10 yg&:aom &mZ''r&® 7 yg&:aom
av&mur&if&usi&h 4 yg&:aom o* f[w&&m; 5g; aom y#&h&mo&f, rri&f\ oabm
ub&U w&n&lr&w&aom 4 yg&:aom *w&ri&f&usi&fw&& ; tay&g&f&w&U&ES h&jyn&f&awmfr&
r&aom p&n&f&v&au&v&n&aum&uf&usp&aom wz&u&om;&ef&ow&U&U& o&Mum;ao
ó O&P&O , ru&t&m&V&O&uw&U\ v&u&eu&Bu&U 4 yg&:ES f&tw&U q&E&t&w&U f&
a&M&ysu&f&v&f&a&:ap&oub&U w&&m;oj&zi&h p&B&i&awmfr&av&B&om blef&v&u&f&h
yn&ma&w&m&S& jz&p&awmfr&aom q&ij&zl&q&ie&B&q&if&um; r&sm;ocif&jz&p&awmfr&aom
ta&qmi&a&qmi&aom a&&E&efa&&J&yó 'f ocif&jz&p&awmfr&aom tm' p&O&baer&f&\
t&q&uf&E&G jz&p&awmfr&aom t, Z&N&y&&r&n&aom &wem&oc&f&ule&ab&mi&a&&jyn&f
Bu&U&U t&p&U&awmfr&aom t&Mun&awm&av&mi&f&ri&f&w&& ;Bu&U M&um; r&h&ity&aom
y&u&f&jyn&fu&U t&p&U&aom t&Mun&awm&on&f&vn&f a&&S&b&O&t&q&u&q&u&f&
b&&m; y&api&u A&K&g&om&O&uw&Uü 'ge&t&v&S&u&h&y; í ye&cl&ob&aom ub&U&v&a&Mumi&h
&wem&y&& ri&f&w&U f&E&U&fi&w&U f&u&Re&awm&jz&p&v&U&f x&aom ub&U&v&ap&wem&a&Mumi&h
t&S&fu&U&t&S&f&rr&sw&j&y&K&usi&on&ES h&yi&av&mu&O, f&x&aom or&kw&ri&f&p&n&f&p&u&fu&U
&í t&S&fu&U u&ef&y&f&ye&on&f&ig&vn&f y&su&f&y&Baom jyn&f&om&oem&awm&fr&w&f
u&U&a&&S&b&&g; t&q&u&q&u&f&w&Uü yg&&r&D&y&nor&f&& ta&q&mu&ft&O&D b&&m; &S& A&sm' w&f
awm&O&if& tav&mi&f&jz&p&f& tent&f, f&ES h&wn&ax&mi&f& ri&f&t&q&u&q&u&w&U
v&u&x&u&f&U&f&ys&v&p&f&v&or&O x&Ba&qmi&f&N&U± ap&m&f&on&f; tay&g&f&w&U&U
"q; ru&st& v&f&S&ow&if& aus&Z&f&e&ES h&yi&f&ye&Bu&U&fi& , O&aus&ys&y&O&y&ust& E&U&uf&
awm&cl&f& w&U f&Bu&D&jyn&Bu&D&ocif&jz&p&awmfr&on&fu&U r&ax&mu&f&t&w&aem&r&w&d
t, lu&U& lí igu&b&U&ru& blef&M&ur&f&S&f&iy&jz&p&ay&on&f& r, lrp&G t&O&ri&f
u&M&ur&f&ule&f&v&u&U& w&cg&E&U&f&on&fu&U t&p&f&y&K&f& Ni&h&x&m; &ep&U&f& b&O&t&q&u&q&u&f
e&A&gef

10 June 1755

ra&mufo r0 b&m;&S ES h &S fa' 0' gwio 0ygu0wftpn&ebl jzprnf
 tvm;u r&sojykb;taom ubwvupwemalumi h jynrUwdf;c½ Eñ fi H
 a&x Da&Eef qifzlqieqifum; ywjr m;&wemocijzpa vonf r, kps
 tBurBurftvkt&if qifjritAMfygES hvmi ppjykvhaomlvnf
 b&m;avmitfw wekmu 2 oef 4 aomif tx&om r[myxOD
 ajrBUDEShtwl onf;clouf &ewelrvbwDgtaygifw 528 yg;aom
 arwipwES lom b&m;oAhkw a[mawmraom y#uwfoyl xUvmonf
 twlf w&m;ojzih a[mMum;qhryjyifi omaeonf, c&awmri taMu
 t&yfo a&muonlvnf aumu bea*gem*luó y a*gwrb&m;ocif
 w\ "gwara wmxmyemxm;&g oulv&ulefjrwl o&d "gwara pwa wmf
 jrwl zt;ajrvlonwvumif bletMun&S taMumif jynaxmicsifrif
 wUoiciapvlonwvumif jynft *ij 7 yg;wofocg[aom jynaxmi
 csift*ijwyg;onfzpc aom t&mjzpr ok'lu© 2 yg;u ajymqvlonf
 taMumif bblhyg;ü pu&[wub epréfajrmygMuavuleaom
 owDgtaygifw b&m;oAhkwa[mawmrlonftwlf a[mMum;í
 ew&erAjetduynéfi jynaxmicsifrifw\ tquftuyfvlonf
 waMumif? taMumif 4 &yES h oMum;wnaom ' *lefqiy&S fuñ &efulew
 onluawmri x&eef;ueupluaxmu aeonf 2 vaumf 3 vce&f r0
 taMut&ywof rUbu&buDjzpvouf q&maumif r&aumif rwaumif
 ynm& okreaumif r&voub tMunawmu owifpum;rMum;&í
 jrip&wfoDw&armDefbubu aqumif, clonhyOif ynm' byu owifMum;
 apawmrlvlonf
 ou&mZf 1117 ck yXrOgqVqef 2 &u&e(10 June 1755) ylut;ol
 jrifpm&wfoli, fw& armDebutu aqumif, clonhyOif ynm' byu aponh
 &mZoh

(avmitre rsvf 3? pg 12-13)

20 June 1755

blefawmft vEf BuDjr wawmfrlvāom omoemhg, umawmf qifzlrsm;ocif
 jzpwawmfrāom a&ēefjyó 'bcif tm' pDbaerif\ tqultEG jzpwawm
 rāom b&m;ocif a&Asm'lvawm& &aohwā a[mawmfrāom oluDi
 jzpwawmfrāom a&āiāusmubly, it &wemxGfrsm;ocif jzpwawmfrāom
 pntfaumufuspāom jynfq;jynānmi h oylebluewāuāoó OPQ
 ruoUum; tmVm0ubv/wā\ vufēuBuD 4 yg;ES h twlqEtwā f
 aUysuivG ā0;apEāom blefvuā/2hynmawm&S jzpwawmfrāom , rrif\
 oabmubā qEma'gomb, marm[4 yg;aom *wāwāü rwdfrapmif
 p&ivlyBuā v&āwawmfrāom &mZ''rty&[med ? o*f[w&m; 4 yg;wāES h
 ruit, h Gāom wāfcā/2 Eā h h omoemawmfrwāwāonī aumubā f jylpk
 c&ajrānufnābr&ā jynftnāuū tarāwawmfrāom toāi b0&S f
 tavmifrifw&m;BuD b&m;trāwawm&āon? oēēāpmlōā; &wemy&t0
 rifonāb;avmitawmf bāvmitawmf tqulquū jylāonī qifvā
 jrif&it vufēubityif trsm;ES h yif wā f, r f ysupāonā olwa, muf
 onāumif bā&muā olwa, mufum; aysuāvīumom "rāvm
 a&Sob[mifwāqābnES h tnd jynāwā f;Eā h h omoemawmfrwā t pātyā;ū
 tmā/2lyawmfrī o r f jrefawmfrlvāi &wemy&t0 t&t' em? yk'ba&acw&m
 jynāwā f; uāwāwā&mrnwā f? ybēajrmitjr? arm'ī f uē f rāí wālyf
 , h' , m; uvm; rusef h rī f uē f vāi jzpwāwā f olu'gwES h tnd t&y&yf
 xāaqmif apmlōā; h rāp m; wāonī ausZ;opāawmf 2 yg;uā h um, oc
 pāwāc 2g; uā aUuēāon? oēēāpmlōā;u trā; trwāwāuāpī
 qu&ef tEāum&ES h "g;rūst vā f &S Eā; t h āā&puāwā f t muf
 a&muāon f t mōnī ynm&āwā oabmvuā Pmjzpwāwāon? [h m0wā
 tā&awmī uē p p jz p rī cāwāmr r nī oēēāpmlōā; wā ae&yōnī wā f pē f z p f
 í qā qā yā c&ā nī trā&ā vāi quā h vāāqmī vufēuES h trwāygrā f
 wāuāp

20 June 1755

í &eule&llawmfrñ quivñap&rní

ou&mZf 1117 ckyXr0gqllvqef 12 &uæ(20 June 1755) oē,ē&pmfñ;
uñay;onñ&mZoh

(avmi frē? rSwf 4? pg 16-17)

3 November 1755

r*¾wll f;&mZl*ll [jynful

O&d rifBuð ou&mZlwl 65 ck xðeefpLuN Owirolv pwl ð&aobnf
oajyyi &ylul a&wluownf? 'yþuþy' ó e&aobnf uelawmyi &ylul
a&wluownf? a [mwuoblv&aobnf jynánmi yi &ylul a&wluon?
Owir0*ftaumvlu&aoh tleyi &ylul a&wluownf? x&aoxk;onf
"gwful&wluownf? "gwful;yyg"gwob&ZÆgwí tlrðvá'gwí aumvd'gwí
[bom "gwluþ&i lownf? tolv&þiusy/jyN? w&moðzpaom yyg"gwí
wúf oðfonf "gwzluonf "gwí"gwEþy;gzpN / rdvlum;ow&wvwnf?
o&pð'gwlvúfonf "gwz&onf "gwírwntf "gwzEþy;gzpN? rdvlum;
, ifrwntf? tlrðvá'gwlvúf av;onf'gwz&jcmuonf "gwírwntf
"gwEþy;gzpN rdvlum;pug;wnf? aumvd'gwlvúEþum; "gwz&g;um;
"gwírwntf "gwEþy;gzpN rdvlum;O&þwntf? &mZl*ll NllN rv [bom
Luif&op&yf 4f 2ð ta&ðajrmll 1 rv&ñ;wnf? op&yf 4f 2ð ta&ð 2 rv
ulu&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð ta&ðawgif 3 rv&clqelwnf;op&yf 4f 2ð awmif 4
rivoðwnf;op&yf 4f 2ð taemu&awmi& rv&bawmu&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð
taemlr&aygu&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð taemu&ajrmuf *rv&rt&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð
taemlr&aygu&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð taemu&ajrmuf *rv&rt&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð
ajrmuf 6 rv v&wnf;op&yf 4f 2ð tiúm;tXrk&wzpjN tif y&vmpkwí
vuðbñ;*tif? pwl&*e&ygwftif us, bu&awm&þq, ftif? ou&awmí
&þq, lwþ&ctif? oc&ñ 5000 tif onftif&jcmuftif&ll p&vm&ðtif
ajcmu&xyq&bn? p&vm&ðtif ajcm&xy? xi&rom;Eþ&w jri&rom;Eþ&w
br&þ&ew? ausmu&uk&í jzpb&ll rsu&Eþjy&xm; &a&oy&kaomtcg or&x&wúf
v&ð&omoy&w? om&ð&ew&w&rv&zpj&ll a&;on&ausmu&awm&Eþ&w
"gwítm;&ylul w&ð&ll þ&ausmu&awm&v&ka& 20 p&ð&onftif&tm;
tXrk&w&jcmu&xyftif z&vmpkwívuðbñ; ajcm&q, &þ&ftif? ou&awm&þq
q, ftif? ou&awm&þq, lw&ctif oc&ñ 500 tif p&v&ð&ðtif
ajcmu&xyf ausmu&awm&w&v&v&y;Eþ&w "gwz&lwí'gwí tpy&kw&jcmu&
xyftif tmVm&O' u&a&ð a' Oð&a&ð O½&a&Oouó y

3 November 1755

&aol e' umó y&aol *&muó y&aol obtr&aolw t½yfrsm;uH
 a&;om;xm;on! &eatmifaomrE&ersm;uHvnt tifa&;on! pmaLumifa&;
 on! oLum;? pw&avmuygvn? ra[o&? pE0 t&r&rb&? rpyE& yó E&?
 to&e! aeewfom;? vewfom;? w&f&ewlog;? ½&u&? tmumop& wq, h
 &f&yg;aom ewf&w&f&yg;aom ewf&w&E&f&g, f&v;yg;aom ewf&g;&mh
 ig;q, f&om ewf&w&t½yfrsm;uHvnt a&;om;í aA' ifusrf½&E&f&g, f&ajcmuf
 usrf&svmaom t&mo&E&ua0&usrf&sv&uaom tcsurf&erE& m;w&uH
 tifa&;oifvnttif? pmaLumifa&;oifvnt pmaLumifa&;on! aomwv
 *B&ew&E&f&w&g&aomw&ye&wn&f&e&f&aom b&v; 1000 w&uf&r&erE& m;w&uH
 vnt&f&w&g;jy&u&di, f&sm;w&f pmaLumifa&;on! uy&v&v;yg;uHvnt
 *f&roj&f&@&ef&yí a&;on! vuf&f& y&uf&ef&w&f apgi f&og&oyv&ow&v&w?
 ore*kw&f&w&gi f&apgi f&aom z&ef&kw&v&w&v&f&v&ef&yí&f&u oze&ow&v&w&f&t½yfrsm;
 uHvnt a&;om;apmi f&apon! &mZ&f&K[f&jn&u&uH t&f&f&aom O&kd rif&u&uH
 onf ou&mZ&f&w& 65 ck&v&f& &mZ&* [j&y&K& x&e&ef&p&u&f rif&j&y&K&? ou&mZ&f&
 w& 73 ck u&q&ef&v&jn&f&us&f 1 &uf 3 a&f O&kd rif&u&uH&rb& om;aw&mf
 y&f&om&u&f&g;ownf? x&y&f&om&rif&om; touf 15 E&f&aj&rmuf ou&mZ&f&w&
 88 ck&v&f&O&kd rif&u&uH t&e&f&a&mf om;aw&mf y&f&om&rif&om; e&ef&w&u&N?
 ur&v&ow&f&jn&u&uH t&f&f&aom ol&'g''erif&u&uH ou&mZ&f&w& 65 ck
 ur&v&ow&f&jn&u&uH x&e&ef&p&u&f rif&j&y&K&f&aw&mf&N/ ou&mZ&f&w& 68 ck u&q&ef
 v&jn&f 6 a&el&om;av&mf od&g&w&u&f&om&rif&om;uH b&f&f&aw&mf&ownf?
 ou&mZ&f&ud 84 ck &m&ro&kw&ol& ra&e&ef&aw&mf&ES h orE c½& f&aw&mf&ES f&w&g
 onf&f&aw&mf&f&f& uy&v&ow&f&jn&f&aw&mf& ol&'g''erif&u&uH a&e&ef&w&u&f&aw&mf&N?
 ol&'g''erif&u&uH&ES h O&kd rif&vnt r[m&rd&v&j&zp&f wa, muft&ust&uH
 wa, muft&aq&mi f&f&av&f&u&ownf? &mZ&f&K[f&tp&f&aom aomV&oj&n&u&uH
 w&uH A[f&p&nf[k t&p&of&y&K& w&nf&om; Mbumo&avm

uwni[efu[tallumi tjiyKi wnfowni? Nbumoavmuwni[ef tcsif
 t&mum; ajr a& avtxwizihbuti[pñwni? xñwnaom ajrtxlum;
 , Zem 24000? xñjru[wñaom a&txlum; , Zem 48000wni?
 xñjra&wñu[wñaom avtxlum; , Zem 60000 wni? xñjra
 tjiyü tcsif, Zem 123450 &ñom puðvmxluonwni? xpuðvm
 wluNtv, tsurü xuátmu[, Zem 680000 &ñom jriñkawmirif
 onfoðgow&beEsiwu[ay:x&[\? xñjriñkawmiñ xñjyü tcsif
 , Zem 100 &ñom yiñ, luopyirifon&muN/ jriñkawmiñ
 ta&rsuEñ&xtjiyü , Zem 7000 &ñom jykyDa' [mu[ef, Buðoni t&H
 500 Esiwu[x&[\? u[ef, Oðü tcsif, Zem 100 &ñom ulu[ya&cñ/
 jriñkawmiñ taemu[rsuEñ a&tjiyü , Zem 7000 &ñom tja*g&m
 u[ef, Buðoni t&H 500 Esiwu[ay:x&[\ / u[ef, Oðü tcsif, Zem 100
 &ñom xñyifon&muN/ jriñkawmiñ ajrmu[rsuEñ&tjiyü , Zem
 8000 &ñom ya'omyirifa&muN? jriñkawmiñ 'uPa&tjiyü
 , Zem 1000 &ñom Zñ' ðyu[ef, Buðoni t&H 500 Esiwu[ay:x&[\ /
 u[ef, Oðü tcsif, Zem 100 &ñom oajyyirifon&muN? po[
 Nbumoavmuwniñonu[OyrmiyKi &mZ* [NñuN tv, fcsuü A[ðpif
 aqmu[A[ðpñwñowni? Nñu[taemu[rsuEñü opñntñn? ta&ð
 rsuEñü u[ef? ajrmu[rsuEñü o&u? awmi[rsuEñü aygu[tv, fcsurü
 pum; [ðom ðig;vñoom opñwñu[pñjyKi ðig;vñoog pñwñu[
 ogaomVojnBuðwñü tp0[epñjwñowni? xñ[svyg; xñupñ
 Oipñwñonum; rifwñtoñtaqmiñomwni? A[ðpñawmiñ tñ&ñf
 pñawmiñav? aygi[pñawmiñ g;vñu[aA' iñbyñ[ñxñuñom *gxmwñu[
 &aohwñu[&uapí y[Pa[;wñu[ewñyaZmá[\? aA' iñbyñ[ñ[ñmaom
 t&ñwñuxyftif, pñwñ*eygwñtif, ouñawmiñ[ñq, ftif, &ñf

3 November 1755

q, kwcktif prthe0xultif ocsh 50000 tifwduu pnawmf g;vhwgf
t&ifuov&sm;ES h E&pon? tif0duu optzsm;ou&xm;&on? optzsm;wgf
z'k'g, av;tifou&av;yg; ra[o&ewrif rE&fo&um;rit*gxg
pwlavguygvmewwdu rE&fsm;u&tifa&oi&on? pm&umifa&oi&onf
x&baomt&mwdu&xm;E&onf ur&ew&aygif 550 t&lywduu plyzifa&;
on? &aolrE&ewwdu rE&fsm;u&t&iftzsm; pm&umifa&on? x&upnf
Oipn&w&fvnfa&on? ES&mw&it&g w&shw&ly&vifuf armif c&ly&bfsm;
w&fvnf pm&umifo&onf pm&umiftifo&onfvnf tifa&onf
x&pn&awmfwdu wa, m&uif&er&st rE&f&E&m;w&ly&zi& ye&ponf&cnf 0*
r&if5 u&f, 7 x&hp& x&ES h 7 w&ES pn&awmf g;v&u&aq;av&nf o&ES f
p&ij&ly&v&f w&umy&ES w&ES h &it&sm;nf oi&tmi&xmi&ply&v&f
atm&csurf&wfi w&e&;\? pn&awmfusub&omcg yxr&E&euf&ES fusuf
&on? aol&v&ic&ij&yeri 'kw&f wzefusuf&ye&on? pn&awmf&sm;u&by&fi
waqmi&awmf&wfi&? x≶v&baom pn&awmf&omVojyn&u&du&w&u
ep&ij&y&wfi w&v&pw&onf? ou&m&Z&w&u 4ck aemi&ES j&z&pr&nf tr&ng&om&nf
t&xm&o& bur&rn? av;v&u&p&rn? x&ES u& &m&Z&mb&ou&ck&mb&onf&z&pl&fi
r&ob [m , ut&S&j&z&paom u&y&v&ow&f&yn&u&u& t&p&w&aom &m&Z&m''&m&Z&rif
w&m;B&u&ou& ue&awmf&v&u&aqmi&awmf&qu&fi &m&Z&mb&ou&ck&nf
o&abm&vu&P&mu& av&on&on? &m&Z&mb&ou&ck&nf&w&f jr&w&ppe, 1/2&w&u
wi&aqmi&baom x&bj&z&lawm&ES f&g, ES&pi&f&u&lr&sv&pg&ES hay; ty&awmf&on&um;
ueud&g&P&x&awmf 2? 0* &x&awmf 2? ork Zm&x&awmf 2? Mui&f&x&awmf 2?
p&Ex&awmf 2? o&e&d x&awmf 2? y'lr&x&awmf 2? x&bj&z&lawmf 22pi&f&w&f
ueud&g&P&x&bj&z&lawmf&onf x&BO 55& x&v&uf 16p&? x&B&x&mf 39p&?
x&v&ly&w&v&x&ES h *k&D&csuft&ponf v&u&ba&wmi&w&f 3&w&u?
ap&mu&um;3&2&B&ha&ty&pe&ce&f&f&f y&w&irm; t&j&yn&f&on?

(3 November 1755)

x0½okt; i f w f a & t p e c e r f f i 22w0f yw j r m ; & & p f p b w n f ? a & a n m i & l u f
200okqi yw j r m ; q u f 100? oEñq u f 100? yv b u f 100? a* : r d w i q u f
100? p e t q u f 100? j y , m ; q u f 100? x0t l u u & w e m c e p y g ; t w p b o n ?
x0k b o n u m ; x0w u m w l x u f r w a o m a l u m i h u e u d g P r n b o w n f ?
o r k & m Z e w f o r b a p m i f n ? x l u e u d g P x b u u v l y a o m t c g x0c s u f a p m i h
a o m e w f o r b w l u u r s m ; p b a o m t a y ; t u r f w l j z i h e w l y a z m a p ?
0* d x b j z l a w m f u m ; x004Bñ x0t l u u e o & y f t x p b o n ? a & a n m i & l u f
4q i f y v b u f ? 0* d r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? o r k b j z l a w m f u m ; x007P
5q i f a & a n m i & l u f 300? y v b u f 300? e d m q u f 300?
o r k e w f o r b a p m i f n ? M u i f e x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0 04Fñ a & a n m i & l u f 200?
oEñq u f 200? u l a o & r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? p E x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0
046ñ a & a n m i & l u f 200? j r q u f 200? p E r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? o & d
x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0046ñ a & a n m i & l u f 200? y w j r m ; q u f 200?
o & d r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? y ' l r x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0 04D6ñ a & a n m i f
& l u f 200? 0ó b , m ; q u f 200? y ' l r r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ?
o r l u x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0 04Bñ a & a n m i & l u f 200? a* g r d w i q u f 200? o r l u ©
r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? o r k & m Z l x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0 04Bñ a & a n m i & l u f
200? y l v b u f 200? o r k r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? u r l x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0
047ñ a & a n m i & l u f 300? e o & y l u l y g ; u l a y g i f i o b a o m y e f q u f 300?
x0t l u & p i f 15ojym 6ajrñi f i t v l p l u u e o & y p b o w n f u r l r n b a o m
e w f o r b a p m i f n ? O d m l u x b j z l a w m f u m ; x0047ñ a & a n m i & l u f 200? p e t q u f
200? j y , m ; q u f 200? O d m l u r n b a o m e w f o r b a p m i f n ? x b j z l a w m f 22p i f
w0f 0* d r n b a o m x b j z l u u e e f w0f u s r f p i f y ü z0 & m \ ? o r k x b j z l a w m f
u l t ½ l r w w & ? t e h t v s m ; 7p d t a j c 6 a c s m i f u y f

(3 November 1755)

aoma&bveawmwi txufu rsuEhMuufi zifownf? ueudgPfi
xDEppifulum; &mZyvia&Dwof vuDvušnzifownf? t&ycttyN?
xifšuifaom xD&ppifwulum; ueudgPfxDEppif zifirs vuDvušn
zif&mownf? xDjzloocif c½boifvušn&pf 8vHte0' wpaom tH BuD
a&&webDg&wejrpbuD ig:pifa& 5webomuDirifrst orDunmvuDI
vušn8a, mupDpm&wvilyPñ;vkvif8 a, mupDpwklyoaX; 4a, mupD
&aoh108? urfoDxnMulyftxI tzka&ftojym tcsel 20? e0&yf 9yg;pD
t0efellomajymifxnMulyf a&tsel 9ojymtxI tzke0&yf 9yg;pD
xboifxnh [ofm½lyf a&tsel 25EwboDoh? rsuvm 2zuym?
riESirsufeubaz:on! tawmif2zufr? tlrDES hOpel; ywjr; m;pD ausmuH
elvmwvcsrfpD allumifwvcsrfpD ajcully, m;pD a&tsel 90d a&ctlylum;
txItzkaicES h&šajrñi vlylon? wnm tzkuly' rmyG lubll vlyfownf?
txItzkuH e0&yfownf? apmufl8lwnf? t0vuopf 20? txluH
pelwwfownf? a&ftojym&Oulebownf? tem;&pf 4qiH rif{u&mZlwl
tlfret&omwnfi pm;awmac:&mownf? a&Zvm;BuDum; tcsel 22dtem;
5&plwnf? e0&yfulyg;pDownf? a&Zvm;i, lum; 19ojymwnf? tem;&pf
8qifwnf? jrtwplownf? a&biacsmum; tojym 30wnf? a&baEum;
tojym 40wnf? a&urfavmifum; tcsel 50d e0&yftwplownf? a&Zel
um; 5ojymwnf? a&titifum;ojym 100? pum;ti, lwnf? tBuDum;
tojym 330dwnf? a&pavmit 40dwnf? a&Iwaumif 59wnf? 12ajrñih
vlylon? apmuDlwnf? tzkum; 20d tajrñi jrwav; iH o@e0&yf 9yg;
pbn? usyBuDum; tcsel 250d Muly' rmyG lubll yG tcsyf 250? tem;a&
100? e0&yf 9yg;pDownf? a&Jrlw mav;vH aiJrlw mav;vH tcsel 50pD
apmuDpD to8H v&D t&pf 4qiH e0&yfD a&fH aifH a&Zsnf, aifsnf,
um;tcselto

(3 November 1755)

jym 200p0 tem;&piu#e0&yplbn! a&Fw&ai&fwi 23p0 t½um; tpi&aom
rif\ e#wmES Bw&ef pw&ef opiuwwbn! a&ajcaq; tiftc&ef 340d
wnf? usyzvm; tc&ef 220d e0&yplbnwnt? rifacgiritw&m; w# x&beef
Ouiwuaomtcg jrwaomriforDES h pm;awmac:&ef a&Muujcrf
aiMuujcrf jy&mon! tc&ef 25p0wnt a&Fh&ai&fwi&monum; tc&ef
1p0wnt? a&Tig; MuifaiG; Muif vlyonum; tc&ef 30p0wnt? a&Tig;&M
aiG;&Hvly&monum; 8p0wnt? a&Tipe&xly ai&Tipe&xly vly&monum;
7p0wnt? a&DrfyaiDrfyum; 26p0wnt? a&Jzinydaom uftc&u! a&Jzih
Nydaom uftc&y! a&Jzinydaom x#bt? a&Jzinydaom o&M;Mum;x#?
a&Jzinydaom b&wm;? a&Jzinydaom uftv&y! a&Jzinydaom jyx#?
a&Jzinydaom &#;aq;x# a&Jzinydaom e#bmx#h [o#h½y!
a&Jzinydaom a&U#? a&Jzinydaom uftt&y! a&Jzinydaom zvm;? ai&Jzinyd
aom[it*# a&Jzinydaom oaE? a&Jzinydaom pavmit? a&JzinydaomZ&ef?
a&Jzinydaomti! a&Jzinydaom waumif? a&Jzinydaom waumifyd&y!
a&Jzinydaom uftavmit&udi, ? a&Jzinydaom zvm;Budi, ? a&Jzinyd
aom MukyBudi, ? x#k&homtp&ifwbn! &wemtwp0wnt? x#b#
aomtaqmitw#u# aumitjrwaomae&u! aumitjrwaomp&w#wif
eOifaumifonftc&eftcgw&f breubh ajrMuefVuPmvntaumifap?
a&Sa&Saomrifw# x#p0&eetp0&eet&aom Xm0&Xmevnt&ap? oDP0
br&a[o&ew#w#u#vntaumif? N*#v&ew#w#u#vntaumif? a' O&E#
*gx#mizi&Gw# aumit&ep&byaZm&ownf? x#b#aomtcrf;tem;w#u#
pi&friES fwnfxm; i rifacgiritfzm; rifMwm;wbn! usifyyaZmule&m\
a&T&ww&aomom&su? a&T&ww&aomom;N#D, y! &wema&Tye&awmit?
jcaoc&H&ajr&fih&ai&uftc&u! a&pvium? a&uftc&u!

(3 November 1755)

Buð? jcaolch a&U&fwnh a&U&fcsy? a&U&m;? a&Iwaumif? a&Jrlwm
2vH? onf 13yg;aomrifcrfawmwlul OufbzG baomtcg vushawmhu
piES h usif yxm;&mownf? a&bey? a&awmi hai? a&Ivulwilmum;? e*g;
clU&fcU? a&bvy? a&U&favmifBuð? u&favmiti, ? a&Zvm;?
a&U&m;? a&bvitajrñih u&fcU? &wemopwH? a&Jrlwm 2vH? onf
13yg;aomrifcrfawmwlul piES hvuDaumhu usifyí xm;&mownf?
eefru&fpiawmhu *B&arCvmES hvuG 19 yg;apmi ñ? awmi haovmuH&
p&lewES hvuG 8yg;apmi ñ? taemuf'gw&eefuH r [my&aro&ewES hvuG
10yg;aomewforðw&apmi ñ? ajrmu haovmuH ork &B&ewES h 7 yg;apmi ñ?
v&Iawmhu o&B&ewES h 9yg;apmi ñ? OufbuH ra [o&ewES h ewlóm;
36a, mu&apmi ñ? ta&B&awmi fwtg;uH br&u&ES h bM;5a, mu&apmi ñ?
ta&B&a&B&awmirwtg;uH eEmew&apmi ñ? vushoi fwtg;uH r [m&u&U&ewf
apmi ñ? aemu fwtg;uH *½&ew&apmi ñ? vuDDi fwtg;uH o&p&lew&apmi h
\\? x&ewftaygifw&u&vñf jrlwm tH 1v&H pD t&ar& moifzl;E&B&acguf
E&h;E&axmyw&ism; wifv&u&bu? a&Za, mifw&f ai&Za, mifw&f w&Zi h
pift&eb&w&f usifyí yaZm&on? N&u&a&B&rsu&E&h w&tg;uH "X&xewES h
t&H 30? awmi rsu&E&h w&tg;uH O&v&ew&ri fES ht &H 10? taemu rsu&E&h w&tg;
uH O&u&ewES h t&H 10? ajrmu rsu&E&h w&tg;uH u&aO&ew&ri fES h t&H 30?
N&u&av;rsu&E&h w&ri fBuð 4yg; ew&H 120ES h&apmi ñon? x&Hsvyg;
pwr [m&mZ&paom ewfjnh&jcm&uxy&w&u o&u&um;paom ewftaygif?
jA [jynf 20w&u [g&w&v&A [ñrif&spí w&H&Bu&Baom jA [ñtaygifw&ES h
jri&ñ&fow&b&ef&D gteO"gw&paom tH Buð 7tH? **&paom jr&Buð
5oG ? tp&O&w&paom jr&pi , f500? ZrH

(3 November 1755)

'DygaomurefBuð 4uref? oð [Wpaom urefi, i 2000? [rOEHawmae
3000? a&ae 4000? v&ae 3000wluð apmi&omew? 7 &ubom;
7&ubrð [k qittyaom owDgwluð apmi&omew? rmwvð ObMuR
aX&x? O&K? ulaO&? Oó a&m? wmaem*irhe? yPú? ½uþ? brþ?
tmumop? opED rmpED y&rþð? t*æ'0? o&ó wd r [myó Eñ?
ioEa&? to&ð? u0gvriðfwþí ewfaygif 550wluð&ní xriðtñef
t&omzucúf 550wluð we&qmifywfvnþaMumbuðES h yPð;wl
ewfyaZm&\? 108v&om a&Jrlwmai&rlwmwlvðf pEute&om&ntjynh
xní MumjzLMumñ MumyP&Mumwlvðf Mumacgifavgif r&av;prð, f
c&mu&e&umf tq&irð&ct&st&wizih p&i&om xriðtñef&omwizih
yaZm&on? ywD&fywfvwðf E&u&E&mqðfwð&on? we&qmift&þif
wníon? &mZr&wfi&S&f&sm&yi&M&yi&þ&u&on? y&q&j&zl, rsm;q&on? N&w&ðf
N&lyi&þ&sw&u& tx&xt&om u&eft&þ&rs&mx&u&a&om&ð&ir&zer&ef e0&yf
aus&u&fx&ly&zu&w&v&g&Z&izih rðf&v&xn&st& t&yr&st&wluð vuD&mu&sn
aps&wní usif&on? O&ui&aw&mvu&D&mu&sn t&ñ&ð&fwð&on? yPð;wl
rð& aus&O&a&mi&fw&ð&a&ÿ&ð&v&cs&n&i&q&i&ñ , r&w&v&w&em&rní ou&v&y&w&w&ft&u&ð
tem&a&u&ÿ? a&ÿ&ð&ics&y&mu? c&gom 2&zu&ñ&ð&v&þ&rij, f&w&i&ñ vuD&av&a, mu&f
vu&sn&av&a, mu&f c&½&oi&f&vu&sn&þ&f 8&v&w&ðf o&aj&y&aj&r&Z&mur&þ&ye&f&ES h
b&ð&uc&þ&j&r&ñ&u&on? ae&m&ig&og& ð&ew&ñ&v&nt& a&mi&f&ye&f 9&y&ð h 7&y&ð h 5&y&ð h
3&y&ð&j&izih vuD&mu&sn&u&aw&mh yaZ&m&aw&mu&si&f&y&i c&pm&yaZ&m&on?
em&ñ&aw&mv&w&v&q&u&on? ar&aw&mv&ñ&j&rt&þ&oi&u&ð ar&aw&mv&ñ&on? av&ð&u&ñ&j&rt
t&þ&oi&u&ð&v&q&mu&on? ri&f&½&ð&paom r&ð&w&w&þ&ow&ES h tr&aw&mx&rt& y&v&rt
t&bu&ð&bu&ð&a&om ow&luð N&ð&ay&ð&mon? a&ð&cs&u&ay&ð&mon? ai&ð&cs&u&ay&ð&mon
on? qi&þ&ð& cs&u&ay&ð&mon? ye&f&q&ð&x&ð&ay&ð&mon? ae&a&mi&fx&ð&ay&ð&mon?
x&rt&þ&i&ay&ð&mon? av&ð&f

(3 November 1755)

t r f a & s a w m f y g t p k a y ; o e m ; a w m f r j r l t p o b x k p l u m ; a z , a u s m f o a o f a o m u f
O b a & 150 ? a u m f a w m f e & E i r t w a o f a o m u f 150 ? b , o m & a o f a o m u f 150 ?
r t ; o m ; r w f o m ; B u t p k 150 ? r t ; v w r w p k 150 ? a w m i f i v y s p k 150 ?
p m a & ; p m c ; p k 55 ? a & s a w m f a j y ; r s ; E s f i , b o m ; 55 ? a w m i f i t p m ; a o f a o m u f
150 ? q i f u l w h o f a o m f a o m f u w h o f a o m u f r a c g u p m ; a o f a o m u f
w e l l u s n p m ; a o f a o m f a y g u f a w m p m ; a o f a o m u f o & v k v i r s ; a o f a o m u f
, r f c r f r s ; a o f a o m u f Z & e p m ; a o f a o m u f o l i , f a w m f r s ; a o f a o m u f
t w f f a & ; r s ; a o f a o m u f a ' 0 o & a o f a o m u f w & i f a 0 & a o f a o m u f
e w p u f e a t m i r s ; a o f a o m u f f ? a u s m f o u e l w i r s ; a o f a o m f f ?
u r e f a w m p m ; a o f a o m u f a 0 v l o m & a o f a o m u f r a & n u p m ; a o f a o m u f
N y f i f & n p m ; a o f a o m u f a u s m u f r i t p m ; a o f a o m u f u y f p m ; a o f a o m u f
u s f w u p m ; a o f a o m u f r i f o m ; o & a u s m f v p k 500 ? o & d z , a u s m f x i f v p k
500 ? y c e f j r i t p o b a & 1000 ? j y i p d 100 ? " 0 , j r i t p k 100 ? v i t p i t j r i t p k
100 ? b h y g u f r i t p k 100 ? t o r * f v m u s a w m f 1 ? v u s n o a & w l u f 1 ? w l v m ; 0 b
u f t j c h a w m f p p u l f y e d , m o h a w m f u h a w m f 100 ? E h ; a w m f 100 ?
q i f a y g u i r p b a & 6 ? p h a w m f r i t 10 ? , n o m r 5 ? a q m i e h a w m f a o f a o m u f
B u t E s h t a e m u D e p h i e u f 20 ? a & t 100 ? a i g 300 ? a m u ; 10000 ?
10000 x l u v , f 5 w f f ? 10000 x u & m a w m f 5 u f ? q d v f 100 m u u f 100 ? c h
100 ? 0 r f b l 100 ? t a r & v u l e a , m u s m ; 100 ? r e f r 100 ? p m ; a w m f u f f a &
u f t r f a & s a w m f a o f a o m u f r i f u c e l o n ? a & s a q m i f a w m f r l 46 ?
a e m u f a q m i f a w m f r l 46 ? o r m ; a w m E s f r E h a w m f i f v u l y g ; a p r e f r 50
4 i f t v y a p r e f r 50 4 i f t B u t a p r e f r 50 4 i f ? a 0 g a w m f 1 ? u s f i f a & t s u f 4 ?
& h a w m p m ; 1 ? w m a w m f v l u f 1 ? p m ; a w m f u f f a & u f f 1 ? a 0 g r s ; 1 ? v k v i p i f
2 p n ? 0 e f l ?

(3 November 1755)

em;ch 1? aemuawmivuf 1000? tcsypma&bu 5? Oifawmirs; 2wlrn
a&OifES hjrmuOif 1a, murfs; aemuDifESh awmiDif 1a, murfs;
a&aemuwltg;rs; 2? Oifjri luyftxuluftyppl' W ywf 5? awmi hjrmuf
av&g; 4q! a&qiuylwif qif, nawmi luyfi aqmu&on!
qif, nawmirs a&aemuav&g;xnon? tirawmirs av&um;rxn&?
yPn;vnfay;awmrr? reuivnfray? tmPmvur&axmirs; tOef
tyawmrr? onlum;tyjrx hpl&f

(ou&mZf 1117ck owi f,uRwlvjynha usmf 14&u&el) (3 November
1755)

(arlv bl&u, fayr)

(3 Noember 1755)

u;abmi fuyE; fit rñ 3qiftrēfēfaymufwif Oifjyifuyftxufuf;ypD
y' rfywf 7? w;g;a&Bemuf 7? (ou&mZ) 1074 ck 1721 avgureatmif
apw&usmupluawmausmifuf aqmulon? (ou&mZ) 1075 ck 1713
q&mawmfuuf ausmifaqmuif v&awmrlon? av&g; 5 qwwlon?
w&ifzsm; (ou&mZ) 1076 clawmfovi;vqef 11 &u&e(8 August 1714)
ajrjyif;pvlylon? a&eefwuf;fo yidifon? (o&r [mod [o&"r&mZm
rifw&m; ou&mZ) 1076 clawmfovi;vqef;14&u&e(11 August 1714)
ew&f;pnlon? om;awmf;dyO&r [m"r&mZm"ywb;cl) a&eefwufon?
r&omuf;of crnfawmfuf o&f [fawmrloni t&mrs;uuf p&ifon?
(ou&mZ) 1076 ckawmfovi;vjyn&e(12 August 1714) o&f [fawm
rlon/ (ou&mZ) 1076 ckawmfovi;vjyn&usmf 10 &u&e(22 August
1714)y&f;pb ppuf&d mw;fzihocifv&son? (ou&mZ) 1078 ck(1716)
uontof rif&b;cl&son? ppuf;fojyif;ri w&vm;uf;on?
u&ifa&tsuf 1? qif 1? pnjzl 5? yom 1? ay;on? (ou&mZ) 1077 ck
1716, 1717 o&f obife;faqmu&awmrlon? (ou&mZ) 1078 cb&f
obife;f;ri y [pnwlon? (ou&mZ) 1079 ck w&vm;O& r&epD
ausmif;u&aqmulon? (ou&mZ) 1080 jynh(1718) wif a&jyn;f;uf&if
on? (ou&mZ) 1081 ckwaygi;vjyn&usmf 4 (&uf) ae(14 February
1720) nntw&csufw&usmf 4 em&eef;awmfuf;rdioion? (ou&mZ) 1082
ck (1720) rix&ausmif;u&aqmulon? (ou&mZ) 1083 ck e, leV(May
1721) o&f [momr&q&mawmfufwifon? jrif&xm;pd; x&lon?
(ou&mZ) 1084cOgacgiV(July 1722)uontof rif&b;cl&ausm;son?
wyifuf;f;sonh qifayguf;pnjzl 7 v&yomay;on? (ou&mZ) 1085
ck 1723 rif&ausmif;uontof;cl&son? (ou&mZ) 1086 uqle;vqef 6
&u&e(ck 6 April 1724) Aw;f;av&uf;rd;ns f;Budo y&y&e&omtr&awmfuf
a&f;w&awmf;ri cl&oni N&w;uf;ux&u&omcg aZi, w;g;ux&lon?
(ou&mZ) 1086cl&w&awmf;vjyn&usmf 4 &u&e(22 November 1724)
eef;awmf;of;f; Ouf;f;lon? (ou&mZ) 1087 ck 1725 ppf

3 November 1755

uifav;uref; rmeatmifutvnon? (ou&mZ) 1088 ck 1726 &elvyll
aonfuljcm;em;on? (ou&mZ) 1090 jynhijymolvqef; 10 &uf (28
December 1728) n&awmfowrif;apmv&on? &eatmifriw&tg;u
tavmif;uk&w&on? bO&Srif;w&m; a&aOgpbí azgif;xkwOuO&ES h
p&mw&tg;u x&ufawmfrí u&j&lrp&em;awmifw&f aOgawm&yfi
oN&R[fawmfron? (ou&mZ) 1189 ck uq&elvjyn&ael(23 April 1727)
om;awmp&nhu&trifom;u&ll t&ra&NES&fon? x&upí alMu;b&llq&w&on?
(ou&mZ) 1092 ck(1730)ocijynfZifr, b&ll c&on? p&ne&D 7 v&ll? u&ll f
1? qifaygur? p&ne&D y&lbm? alMu;e&D alMu;Og? ES c&may;on? (ou&mZ)
1093 ck(1731) w&ll foifrif;Bu&D ord''r&O'D v&on? ou&mZi (1093) ck
(1731) w&ll foifrif;Bu&Duawmiv&on? (ou&mZ) 1094 ck e, &elvqef;
12 &u&ael(24 May 1732)c&el&awmifu qifz&la&mu&on? (ou&mZi 1094
cke, &elvjyn&ael(27 May 1732) o&llí qifz&la&S&cb&on? (ou&mZ) 1095
ck (1733) w&ll foifrif;Bu&D v&on? &eatmifriw&tg;ux&w&on?
aygif;ye&D&op? u&ll f&a&tsuf 4? qif 4 p&ll? o&llsi? x&Dwpif&t&llí c&on?
(ou&mZ) 1095 ck ew&fawmv&qef; 9 &u&ael(3 November 1733)
t&ra&Dri&e&ef;w&on? wv&w&ll w&ll f (obi&Bu&D c&ll aeon)? u&D&el&u
o&llbc&uf&w&u&ll xrif&au&R&on? (ou&mZ) 1096 ck (1734) qif&ll
e&ef&awm&la&q&mu&on? (ou&mZ) 1097 ck wy&ll w&ll v&qef; 7&u&ael(8 January
1736) aoemyw&ll w&ll ES h rif&ausm&fr&D&t&ll p&ll u&ll O&w&f&su&fr&D t&ll q&ll t&ll p&ll if
on? (ou&mZ) 1098c(1737) avmuo&b&ll x&D&uson? &S&M&b&ll m;
ay&mu&on? (ou&mZ) 1099 ck(1738)taO;N&ll O&ep&plu&v&on? (ou&mZ)
1100 jynh(1738)w&ll f&yO&í f; 101 yg;c&ll w&ll m&fr&on? taO;N&ll O&el&w&ll ch&on?
(ou&mZ) 1102 ck (1740) [lbmO&w&ll f&D iomatmi&omi&f&Mur&on?
(ou&mZ) 1103 ck 1104 ck 1105 ck (1741, 1742, 1743)xrif&i&w&ll
v&lbm;ac&fom;p&ll m;u&on? (ou&mZ) 1105 c(1743)p&ll p&ll u&ll f&u&ll b&ll i&ll a&emif
u v&ll y&on? (ou&mZ) 1106 ck (1744)b&ll i&ll a&emif&pp&ll u&ll f&ll r&ll f&ll &S&ll o&ll if
j&ll y&on?

3 November 1755

u&Owábmi? x&hjl8? ajr&supn? x&upn? Oipnáy;í ut&on?
N&U&ttwkwOw&orkw&on? aumi&rawm&S&f E&E&vm&y&k&W? yv&f&S&f
o&Zmw? t&w&S&aus&S&inmP? 4if&S&f, ow&U&ul& ow&w&q&f&f p&f&u&f&S&f b&f&f
uv&on? p&f&u&f&ausm&f&aqm&u&f& u&u&G& on? &S&f o&Zmw&r&f& a&Zw&O&ef
ou&awm&S&f&aqm&u&f&on&f&ausm&f&u&w&if&on&/

(ou&m&Z&f 1117 ckow&f&u&R&w&v&j&y&n&ausm&f 14 &u&ae&f-3 November 1755)

(ar&N&U&ble&f&u, f&ayr)

(3 November 1755)

a&Srif{u&mZw 0, f r i f a j r m u f w e f q m 15 u m ; x b j z l ? o h / s u l ? a j c e i f ?
o m ; h r d , y l o i f u s p l ? x b j z l 5 u m ; u e u i w e x b ? u r u v x b ? , n f x b ?
O & k x b ? M u i e f x b ? r d E y n m u r f w d i x u b o n E S h t n d & w e m y & t i f O n r u
w d f a & S t i f O r i f w u o n i a v m u o & b l ' g , u m [h m O w d & m u f
r i f w & m ; w d f r i f a j r m u f w e f q m c i f u s i f o n l u m ; & m Z y v i f v u s h u o n i
u e u t g e x b j z l 1 p i f ? u r u v x b j z l 1 p i f ? , n f x b j z l 2 p i f ? x b j z l 4 p i f ?
a q m u f u s i f o n l ? x d 4 p i f t l u m ; , r m ; 1 p i f p d , r m ; 3 p i f u s i f o n l ?
o n f x b j z l 8 p i f w d f a u s m i f b & m ; o h ; i x d a q m i f o n j z p l v d i f u r u v x b
j z l 2 p i f ? , n f x b j z l 4 p i f v u O l v u s h u a q m u f i a q m i & o n l ?
O 1 / 2 x b r n e e f r O 1 / 2 k w d & i f w d f a q m u s i f o n l ? M u i e f x b r n e e f r M u i e f
w d & i f w d f a q m u f u s i f o n l ? u e u t g e x b r p i x d r m ; r n t 1 / 2 t w e f u d
a & t y p e c e r t f o n l ? x d c s u f u d a & t y p e c e r t f i a u s m u f t j y n p o n l ?
a & S t i f O r i f w u o n i a v m u o & b l ' g , u m [h m O w d & m u f r i f w & m ;
w d h a q m i o n l ? p n h a w m p k (u d) r i f r o b & m ; E S h t r a & S r i f n h a w m l o m ; a w m f
r h a w m r w a w m f w u d a y ; o n l ? p n E S & S t j y n h a p m l o h ; N r l u p m ; w u d v n f
a y ; o n l ? t i f O r i f w & m ; p n h a w m p l u m ; a j r n u p n f 7 v h ? w y l u d 4 ? t c s e f
a i G 1 g p d w r m ; 4 ? t c s e f a i G 3 7 d p d w & S n f 4 ? a i E S 4 ? t c s e f 1 5 d p d p n h a j y m 2 5 ?
y l b m 1 ? p n l y k w f 1 ? v i f c o f f 1 p d a i E B u d 4 ? t c s e f a i G 2 0 p d a i E S , f 3 ?
t c s e f a i G 1 5 d p d o i p n f 5 ? a & t y e f w v d f E S 3 ? p n l y k w f 1 a q m i o n l ?
r d z & m ; w d p n h a w m p l u m ; a j r n u p n f 5 v h ? w y l 2 ? t c s e f a i G 8 0 p d w & S n f 2 ?
t c s e f 3 5 d p d w h r m 2 ? t c s e f 3 7 d p d c 1 / 2 o i f 1 ? v u b s y f 1 ? w y l u d 1 ? t c s e f
O g p d p n D e f 5 ? a i E S 2 ? t c s e f 1 5 d p d p n h a j y m 1 5 ? y l b m 1 ? p n l y k w f 1 ?
v i f c o f f 1 ? a i E B u d 2 ? t c s e f 2 0 d p d ?

ai ES, f 3? tcef 15pdc&m 2? tcef 35d pboni pnawmpolism;u
 ref,rwuu a&lawmaj;plom;zfi w&on? a&stif,Orif,w txcwtjrw
 o&a&muif a&eefawmf Ouirbrzi ciltwktg; 4 &yqpnbu ttr&spn?
 y[pni? r*Vmpni? pnawmpboni &syu topvraqmion?
 pna[mifull &mZrPpVm b&m;p&yfni wixm;on? ttr&drifpnium;
 pned9 v? ybm? pnykwf 1? vifuf 1? ai Ebu 2? ai ES, f 2? w&sf
 3? c&m 1? jynrifvuxuf aemiawmawgifi rifu ay;onpni
 rmeatmi &wemb&; 'g, umrifvuxuf n&awmlyk'rif,uay;onpni
 avmuo&bbl&; 'g, um rifw&;vuxuf ow"r&mZmuay;onh
 pniplum; ajrniupni 5? wy 2? w&fm 12? c&bit 1? vufkyf 1? wybu
 1? pndef, 5? ai ES 2? pnajym 5? ybm 1? pnykwf 1? vifuf 1? ai Ebu
 2? ai ES, f 3? ai c&may;on? &mZrPpVmb&; 'g, umrifvuxuf
 n&awmrif&baumpni uay;onpni ig;xyf g, um rifw&;bu vufuxuf
 n&awmrif&bxif n&awm rif&baumacgi wuu ay;onpni
 rmeatmi &wemb&; 'g, umvuxuf n&awmi pniutrituay;onpni
 avmurmeatmif b&; 'g, um rifw&;vuxuf n&awmowrifazmu
 ay;onpni um; pned9 v? ybm? pnykwf 1? vifuf 1? Ebu 2? ES, f
 2? a&may;on? 'tae&mae trwvwwof pny;vifrium; pnjzl 5? ybm
 1? pnykwf 1? vifuf 1? Ebu 2? ES, f 2? c&may;on?
 &stjynhapmbni;wuu pni ay;onium; pnjzl 5 v&ay;on?
 aemuxyi 7 v&ay;on? aemuxyi pned 7 v&ay;on?
 &stjynr&upm;wuu pny;vif pnjzl 5 v? ybm? yvw? vifuf?
 Ebu 2? ES, f 2? c&m 2 ay;on? tifOrifxubni;vif
 taqmi&aqmionium; aewu e&yg;xnftwvpi&owoni 7
 tw? v&wpifu e&yg;tw&owoni 3 tw? v&sf 18 u& pni e&yg;
 xnftw&owoni 3 tw? carmu&twif

(3 November 1755)

ES ppwlyyqleES h yleDut uecsm&Sufi cubonf 1? eLUOll rDth 1?
rDtrft ½weES h 1? aomub&wifrlwmyifedtlf 2? aoewaq;bt;ES h 1?
rDpmacG 1? ae&moifzl;tem; rft;vlyf 1? onrsm;uH taqmifedpacif
xlyaygifí vlu&on? twiawmfrn uvyajcjrifubH a&LUlyfí
twiawmac:on? twiawmf 2 cluH twioplom; acgif;xlyaygifí uH &
on? a&lawmwof ufrculwnháomtcg twiawmwof ufrculqifi
wnlon? aomulawmá&tHvnf twiawmwof qifi wnlon?
trá&Dtaqmifelum; aoewlvpif uH edyg;xnftwlvof 1? vruH
edyg;xnftwlvof 1? v&Sf 10 uH edyg;xnftwlvof 1? eLUOll rDthES h
10? aomub&aqmifrlwm 12 ES h yOgedtlf 2? aoewaq;bt;ES h 1?
rDpmacG 1? carmulwif 1? pprwft;ES h 1? ae&moifzl;tem;rft;vlyf 1?
onrsm;uH tqmifeluH plom;wH acgif;xlyaygifí uH &oní n&awmf
om;awmwlvof aOg&onjzpbp? aOgyvm&onjzpbp aOgyvmpDí oñ;vm
onjzpvDí taqmiflenf;waqmifon? aOgyvm r&oolwlvof
pprucif xrf&G&vDí vruH edyg;xnftwlvof 1? v&Sf 10 uH
edyg;xnftwlvof 1? aoewedyg;xnftwlvof 1? aomub&aqmifrlwm
yOgedtlf 2? aoewaq;bt;ES h 1? ae&moifzl;vlyf 1 aqmifon? &wemy&
tifOrifnDwul xDjzlay;onlum; jynfrif; r[myO& "r&mZmavmum
"dywdtrn&awm&Bom rifw&m;vuxuf aemifawmawmifirif uH
, OfxDjz 2 pit tcsu&ftx&fywjm; 9 &ppD a&LU, fanmi &Guf 3 qih
ay;on? auwrwDn&om awmifirDwlvof aqmifusif&on? rme&tmif
&wemb&m; 'g, umrifw&m;vuxuf n&awmyk'rif uH, nfxDjz 2 pit
t½edtcuf a&ftx&fywjm;tjynp&ay;í t&D' emrn&om yk'N&wlvof
aqmifusif&on? trá&Drifpí rifom;wH uH, nfxDjzlx&ed&ay;
raqmi&? r&awmfrwawmwlvof Oe&u&wDpí awm&ae&maew uH x&ed
ay;vDí x&ed ½ed tcsu&fanmi &Guf qih

(3 November 1755)

pí ay;on? onhæmufânmi&Guf 2qifay;on? onhæmufânmi&Guf
 3qifay;on? xðutttrfWfraqmirusif&? ausnif;b&M;ob;vGfvnf
 raqmi&? wEþwBurf obifawmfwuWfobm aqmi&on? ta0;N&W&Gu
 oBubwrbuð a&muif wubufvGfrum; aqmi&on? rmeátmi&wem
 b&M;'g, umrif;vufxuf OeBubr[mowWod] o&uH yefqHxðtXGwf
 a&ftcsuf&ft½H a&Mufqpay;on? avmurmeátmif b&M;'g, umrif;
 vufxuf OeBubpnbafsmixi? OeBubowWrifBubwWuH yefqHxðt½H
 Mufqptv, fcsuf a&ânmi&GufBay;on? avmuo&bl b&M;'g, umrif;
 w&M;vufxuf OeBub pnbafsmixi? OeBubowWrifBubwWuH
 aerstæZ, æmf&xm enf; yefqHxðay;on? &SfjynfoE&W& r&W&N&W&
 r&W&N&W& r&W&N&W& r&W&N&W& r&W&N&W& oncleptfW apmfob;w&ES h
 , æfjynfustifcsuf apmfob;w&N& xðOgt½Hedtcuf a&Zpifay;on? &Sfjynf
 r&N&Sf;N&N& apmfob;uH xðOgt½Hedtcuf&T1pifay;on? acrm&Xw&f
 jynfustifw&W& aZmw&e &w&f udfi&Sf;N&N& a&Stpnqif;oufi
 eef;trfOðw&f &MZyviw&nb&? xðjzL4pif aqmuusif;on?
 , rm;olvsufusif;on? rifom;rifajr;r&awmf rw&awmfWuH taqmif'g;
 ay;onlum; tr&æ&Drif&N& "g;taqmif a&fttrnf;o&D&w&ob&w&ay;í
 aqmi&on? trn&w&ob; ajr; 2a, mufw&uH "g;vluob&? "g;ac&G
 rac&í, hæmufy&wf ony&mc&æ&vufuHfv&wf tr&jzL 12uH a&w&W&w&w&u
 ay;tyí tr&æ&Drif&N& "g;ESfv&W&f7on? n&w&mfob;awmf pp&onf
 olw&N& "g;r&W&B&u&qiftr&jzL o&D&w&ob&w&aqmifon? "g;vlu&f 12a, mu
 vnf enf;way;on? cg;vlu&onf aOgyvm&onfob&w&N& "g;r&W&B&u&
 1qiftr&jzLuw&ged&w&f aqmi&on? r&æ&M;w&W&f jrifon&ob;
 uH fv&W&f jrifon&ob;w&uH "g;ay;v&f "g;r&W&B&u&qiftr&jzL ouvyft&f
 o&w&f aqmi&on? OeBubtw&fOe&w&uH "g;ac&Grac&í, for&mc&by&w&j&M;
 pðt&f

(3 November 1755)

rntf? o&Df;olyw&wel ywjm;phay;í aqmi&on! on&emuf "g;rntf
o&Df;olyw&wel t&i;tzm; ouu gef 4H ywjm;tjynphay;í aqmi&
on! on&emuf'g;yef,uawmch a&rk &ubð a&tywjm; phay;on! a&ð
OeBuðwlvðf Anm;usrfawm? eEá, mîxm? o&ðZ, saumxi! o&ðZ, s
aem&xm? aer&æm&xm? r[mowwðo[o&? aer&taZ, saem&xmwlvð
vntf "g;entf,wlvðf aogacsmif,CH a&Lufi ywjm;tjynh t&jynhðif
acmay;on! a&t'g;aumuft&ygay;on! onfule&í twifbaOgae&m
pent&æm&ð&muVðf a&t'g;aqmujynh t&jynht&jrmubay;í aqmi&
on! on&emuf 'tae&m&ð&muVðf uf&cut&ðef&Vðf "g;ac&r ac&
i, f or&mclywjm;pd&f uwygep&f u&vlywv 5we&ausmuphay;í
aqmion! on&emufawm&æm&ð&muVðf "g;t&rntf? o&Df;? olyw
5we&ay;on! on&emuf'g;rntf o&Df;olyw&welqifi ay;on!
twif&awmjr'g;&oolwlvð N&ðe&celvðf Oif&r&u&tyfi aqmionh
ay;&if'g;u& wlv&awmlo&ðf&on! Oif&r&"g;r& a&ðOif&r&"g;a&ð&aqmuf
jyn&ac&rac&fi, æmufy&vif or&mc&ef ywjm;pd vusmOif&r& "g;entf,wlvðf
t&f&ðef&jymuf&x&tem; ywlvnywjm;pd vusmOif&r& "g;entf,wlvðf
t&f&ðef&jymuf&x&tem; ywlvni ywjm;pd&u&ðOif&r& "g;entf,wlvðf
t&f&pu&ðef&jymuf&x&tem; ywlvnywjm;phay;í aqmi&mon! twif
awmjr,wlvðf "g;&oolwlvð Oe&x&muc&lon&jz&pap taemu&ðe&celonf
jz&pap ay;&if'g;u& a&wlv&awmlo&ðf&on! "g;raqmi&? vlv&awm
½&awmjr&h&fi t&jv&sh&r&ð&rj&r&ð& tr&t&rwf

(3 November 1755)

wllwGf OeBubjri f, OeBubjri OeBubjri ay; onf'g; uH aqmi & on? aqmi jr'g; uH
aqmi & on? onfyi ftrixrfyfvr f, & onbwlwH "g; taqmi fvu f uH f
vGwft r f a&T'g; rwcKwG f uH oH; vmvG f aqmi & on? 40awm f om; ceV G f
"g; acG r acG i , haemufywf a&T' g; fuwG yge r f f, olywf 5weV G yuH a&T'wLuf
awm f u tyf i aqmi & on? 40awm f om; 50awm f om; wH rH jyó 'awm f wG f
jr & on? OeBubwH r f i twG f awm f r wL trS; BuB trwBuDwL om; uH
pm; awm f u f a&uH ceV G f trn & onjzpbap? r & onjzpbap a&T'g; aqmu f
jynht r f ynH tajymufxkwL awm f u tyf i aqmi f on? rm & bi b i f rS; ceV
vG f o i f rS; wL p a qmi jr l a&T'g; aqmu f jynht r f ynH o i f acsm uH wL u f aqmi f
& on? ajree f awm f a&B o & BuD o i f p uH trS; onvG f a&T'g; aqmu f jynH
t r f jynht ajymufx'g; uH wL u f awm f u ay; tyf i jyó 'awm f wG f jr p & onH
o & BuD om; wL x H rH rjr &? onfyi ajree f awm f a&B o i f rS; r f i jr i f o i f p k
om; wL uH trS; BuD ceV G f "g; ray;? "g; rH BuH q i h t r f z l t a v o u f u y f i
t y f v s h t y z e f o i f x u f u f i "g; u p f jr p & on? r m & b i p k wG f a c g i f t O e f
axmi f u c e l x m; vG f i "g; taqmi fvu f uH f w f a i G t r f a i jynH o i f acsm t & i f
tzsm; a&T'g; yw f c l wG f ay; on? t p k v n f ay; on? "g; taqmu fvu f uH f w f
a i f acsm ay; on? t p k v n f "g; E S f o u v y f uH wL u f awm f u ay; tyf on?
onfyi acg i f t O e f a o G a o m u B u D r s m; r H "g; r H BuH q i h t r f z l w L u f awm f u
ay; tyf on? u s y f u f f c l u f ay; on f u m; t r f a & B r i f r H u f f c l u f y l e e f Z m a y g u f
y w f y w f v n f y w j i r m; p D t e m; a u s m u f y w j i r m; 3 & p p u k w c l u f u f o u f t H
w a u m i f y w f t x w f y w j i r m; t j y n p uH a q m i f o n? n a w m f o m; a w m f
a O g & o n b w l w H r s v n f u f f c l u f y l e e f Z m a y g u f a u s m u f y w j i r m; 3 & p p D
a O g y v m & o n b w l w H r s u f f c l u f 8 a x m i f i t e m; y w j i r m; 3 & p p u H a q m i f o n?
r z k m; w l w G f r i o n h r i f o m; uH m y f a w m f w G f j r i o n h r i f o m; w l

3 November 1755

oluf;cluf;ay;on? onhemuhausmulywjm;pluf;ay;on? olq, pm;
 vbcsm;pm;wlrpí lrllp;pm;wlrñ a&Tuyvbwft t0ef;pí ay;on?
 onhemuf uf;cluf;0ef;ay;on? tE*&lor*&bní 2 lrlluf taqmi;ay;
 v0í ai;usyai;vbwft;pi ay;on? onhemuf;Buk;usyí r;Buk;
 vbwft;pi ay;on? onhemuá&Tuyvbwft;ay;í aqmi &on?
 oaX;wlluf taqmi;ay;onum; ai;cluf;tpir;Buk;usyí cluf;Buk;u&m;ay;
 í ai;cluf;tpuf y;uecsm;twES;bwí aqmi;on? onhemuf
 r;Buk;uf;tpiusycuf a&H;Buk;u&m;txwí a&Tuy;í aqmi &on?
 onhemuá&Tuf;tp;Mulycluf a&U&m;ay;í aqmi &on? avñum;
 av;Sway;onum; trb&Bri;frñ avñum;Obyh a&pu;uf;tjyn&&;
 vkvix;lybw&iES;lyk;í a&Tul;ppci;w&pf tr;cl;ef;tv, pu;uf;
 a&á&; tr;csi;lywí a&ye;tcuf a&T1 pk;ted1 pk;atmi;fjzLO0 3 y0;lyh2 y0;h
 ai;Buk;ai;uawmh tve;vñwue;ai;ES;ic&mwíon? avñum;ed 2 pi;f?
 onf 2 pi;uf;ay;í;pd&on? n;awm;om;awm;w;w;í aOg&ool;wlluf
 avñum;Oby;wzuf a&á&; av;Swí pu;Def;ye;fy;h a&T;ly;yl 8 ck a&á&;
 y&w;cs;qi;D0 y;vkvix;ci;w&ift;tr;csi;lyw;ed;tr;ed wuf;zlatmi;fjzLO0
 3 y0;h y0;h a&Buk;ai;uawmh tve;ay;í; p;de;f&on? aOgyvm&ool
 wlrñ;ent;wlluf;í;uf 4 cp;ay;í; p;de;f&on? on;fy;ir;e&m;w;G;fríonh
 rifom;u;ly;w;G;fríonh rifom;w; rñ;oo;av;Sw;ent; vly&rny;h
 ay;í; vly;aqmi;p;de;f&on? r;awm;rw;awm;wlrñ; awm;e;bl;on;bw;w
 av;Sw;yl;bn;ft;w;f y&w;cs;ní 1 qi;pi;ay;on? onhemuf 2 qi;w;í
 ay;on? onhemuf 3 qi;w;í ay;on? 'tae&mvn;f rñ;oo;av;Swí
 ent;ly;ay;í; vly;aqmi &on? p;de;f&on? avñum; av;Swí;frñ 'tae&mo;w
 a&m;uf;avñum;Oby;wzuf a&á&; tr;sv;ye;fy;h ci;w, í;f;f;zl;tc;uf;e;atmi;fed
 3 y0;h op;ly;wí;uawmh;cs;v;ed;v;ll;uf;Buk; y;e;vñum;wuf

jzlubay;í pbeif&on! awmae&molaa&muirs avñum;y&dwcsn ciw, if
trrf;csi fywēdrñed avššwvñub&ay;on! Oifrs;wñ avššwvñ a&šOif
rs;uñ rñeulšwftvñ vusñOifrs;uñ cñeššwftvñDg? vuDšOifrs;uñ
yñeššwftvñym? taemušOifrs;uñ pušOef;tvñeuf 'tae&molaa&muirs
ay;on! awmae&molaa&muivñif avššwvñif y&dwcsnES h ciw, iftrrf;
csi fywēduñwñ ay;on! rñušOe avššwvñ 'tae&molaa&muivñif
a'gif;šwvñES h tvñeubay;on! awmae&molaa&muivñif y&dwcsnES h
ciw, iftrrf;csif ywftreñuñqif ay;on! rñawmñwawmñwñwñif
'tae&molaa&muirs avñum;avššwvñ pbeif&on! avmuo&bbñm;
'g, um rifw&m;vuñuñ pm;a&uñfawmñuñif eEo? twñf;šOef eEb,
wñonñ ae&mpent;aeuyiñavñum; avššwvñay;í pbeif&on! avmuo&
bbñm;'g, umrifsm;vuñuñwñif pent;ae twñf bašOgaeae&mol
a&muivñif avñum; avššwvñay;on! tašO;rñapmñbñ;wñwñif avššwvñ
ay;onñum; Aefarmñapmñbñ; anmiñ&šapmñbñ;wñuñ avššwvñuñyñif
acgiff;trñawmñif a&twpñktedvñplubay;í pbeif&on! rifom;jrifrs;
rñawmñwawmñwñ tpšO pbeif;rñuñuñum;? rñzñm;wñif rñibññ rifom;?
uñ mñyñawmñwñwñif rñibññrifom;wñrññ jritñuanmiñ&ñuf 9 cñyñu
uññfuawmñiqñuf awmñuñorñmñcñeñif;ESfoyl? trñajrñmñiqu? em;um?
&iñyñwñuñf aišOguawmñiyñif [ifoy'g;okwñ twñf;teñkwñ
jritñbutñouñyñrñf oiñacšmpñEñ ouñgef ouñyñrñf;atmñfwiñ&ef
awmñuñwñES pbeif&on! jritrs;ae&maewñrññ jritñuanmñif 7 cñyñu
awmñiqñuñawmñuf orñmñcñeñif; ESfoyl;trñajrñmñiquyñg;um aišOñu
awmñiyñif[ifoy'g;okwñ twñf;teñkwñjritñbutñ ouñyñrñf pbeñwññgef
ouñyñrñf;atmñfwiñ&ef aemuñatmñuñwñES pñon! awmae&mwñrññ
jritrs;wñentñuñuññon! ae&mav;šOñ ãewñrññ entñwñwññanmiñ&ñuf 5

3 November 1755

yef;tv, pnr&D ½lyef;cwluLufc; ao;o&wvVrVwVpD&D out gef
ouivyrTf; jrifBultouivyl rftatmitwi&ef; aemuwubay;í pðon?
on&emufawm&e&mol&a&muV&Gif ouivylwi&ef; ylyef;y&g;ay;í pðon?
&wemy&tif;ON&wV&Gif tp0&f&aqmi½&um; r&Z&M;w&Gfrionh rifom;
w&Vr&h i, &G í tw&Gfawm&r&h aep0&frif&u a&T&y&e&c&f&T&f; aumup&ly, ifpD
jzp&ap jrifBult&a&U&u, lwyf y, ifjzp&ap u&f&t&C&ur&f&wuf y, ifwuf
aumup&D&jzp&ap a&E&u&ai&E&uf y&q&ijzp&apay;v&Gif tw&Gfawm&r&h aep0&f&aqmi&
&G&U&D&w&qi&E&on? t&G& b&a&mu&li jyift&f&w&G&aeí rifom;ae&mol&
a&mu&V&Gif tw&Gf&r&h aep0&f&ay;onh taqmi&f&t&G&ur&f&sm;u&ll raqmi&r&qi&E&?
r&Z&M;w&Gfrionh rifom;u&ll my&fawm&w&Gfrionh rifom;w&V&ae&mol&
a&mu&V&Gif tp0&f&aqmi&E&uf o&f&aqmi&r&um; rifom;ae&mol&a&mu&li
o&h;C&G&E&f o&h;vmon&jzp&ap OgO&i&D&gu&R&w&f obi&fawm&f&w&ujzp&ap
jrifp&D&v&Gif jrif&u&anmi&E&uf 9 c&y&lu u&ll f&u&awmi&f&Q&u&ab&mu&f or&E&mc&D
eif&ES&fo&y&f t&r&f&j&rmi&E&iy&w&u&G&f&qu&fy&g;um ai&Z&O&gu& awmi&f&u&w&G&f t&e&j&y&í
[ifoy'g;okw&f jrifBultouivyl rft&oi&f&ac&mp&D&E&D out gef ouivyl
rftatmitwi&ef; aemuwub&tmitv&u&u&q&f pðon? u&f&t&x&w&V&a&waumi&f
z&u&f&awm&h t&ly&u&h&aqmi&on? aq;w&e&f&Z&M; a&J&cl&q&E&si p&sy&u&h&aqmi&on?
ae&mo&i&j&Z&L;tem;rft&aqmi&on? trn&V&Gif carmu&f&wi&u&ll [ifoy'g;
okw&f carmu&f&wi&E&e&M t&ly&E&aqmi&on? aq;w&e&f&t&if ac&G&r&h&B&ult a&T&y&D&w&f
c&sn&p&sy&u&h&aqmi&on? u&st&i&f&aqmi&f&t&M;&E&V&Gif u&st&i&f&½&E&D t&½&t, yf
[ifoy'g;okw&f&u&h&aqmi&í a&E&V&K&vi&pn&f, y&ES&pn&í u&st&i&f&aemu&f&w&Gif
jrifO&h&pðon? on&f&emu&f u&f&t&x&y&V&a&waumi&f aea&mi&f&t&ly&c&arg&uf ui&f&aq;
w&e&f&aq; u&sy&f&aqmi&í o&h;on? OgO&i&D&gu&R&w&f obi&fawm&f&x&u&w&Gif
x&r&f&pi&ð&t&M;&E&V&Gif x&r&f&pi&f [ifoy'g;u&ll u&st&i&f&½&E&D t&½&t tvp&f [ifoy'g;
okw&f&u&h&aemu&f&u&t&ly&í aum&f&Z&M 4 axmi&f&r&st&K&u&ll x&r&f&pi&f&w&Gif&f&f

(13 November 1755)

í pðon? t t h a q m u f v ð í e z t v s h i t r f t c s i y w l v o i f a c s m w l i f y m ; w u b o n ?
t t f c l u l j r i f m u r t u m í r m & b i f u e l o n ? j c h w k g ; & l u 2 b u e s h & u á b m u f
3 w e l v o n ? a & u s y j r i f r & v b u f t h & v ð í v b u f t h a & w a u m i f u a w m h
t k w u l r i f a e m u f u a q m i o n ? u f f c l u & p a x m i & v ð í v n t u f f c l u f
v b u f t h a & w a u m i f t a e m u f u a q m i o n / " g ; t y f o w & v ð í j r i f p ð o n f
j z p á p a j c v s i b o n ; o n j z p á p t y p s y u h & s u a q m i o n / a & t s n f g a j c e i f p ð
o n ? a v p ð v ð í a v s v ð i u m ; [i f o y ' g ; o k w f p a l u m t e b k w u p ð o n /
a v ð i u m ; a v s s w & v ð í v u b i b e y e p ð t m ; & p ð o n / O w l u w l u w g
O w l o n ? a u s m i f b & m ; o n ; v ð í y e f e s y l q h o k e y l q h e s h O w l u h & u f y m ;
o a ' g i l v n f u l l O w l q i b o n / O g O i D g u r w l o b i f a w m l w u l u t u m ; r O w l
r q i & ? a y ; r s O w l q i & o n ? o ' g a p w e m & f a u s m i f a q m u f i v s v ð í f
v , á y : 2 x y j z p á p a z w 0 e 3 x y j z p á p a q m u f i r k w l x k l o n ? t r f t c s i f
y w l w l i u l l a & j y n f x n o n ? t w i f t & y a e c l b e y a t m u f y e f v s q i f u y f
y w l v n f c h t m u f y e f v s x n i t w á v s u m ; o h q x n o n ? t w i f t & y f
a e e s h r m & b i f u l l a & t s , l i x n o n ? O u i b o r x n & ? r e f u i f r p l u & ?
t r e l a w m l s p l u & x n & o n ? r i f o m ; w l l o m o m t r f , m a x m i v ð í
v u l q p m ; r , m ; r j z p & ? r , m ; p m & i f r a y ; & ? t a r f c l & ? p l b u f a w m l r s r , m ;
p m & i f a y ; & o n ? t a r c l o n ? j r i f r s ; a e & m a e o l l a & m u b o l t r n & í
r i f o m ; a e & m o l l a & m u b o l w l t p o f a q m i & l u j r u m ; r i f o m ; w l t o n f w ð í
j r i b o l w l u l q i f u a y ; u r f í p ð a w m o i f a w m f a & g q i f a w m f a & a y ; & m r f i
p b e i f í n e l e u á & a y ; & o n ? q i p ð j r i f p ð u l r f u s i v ð í j r i f r s ; a e & m r f i c s í
c p m ; & o n / a e m u t u l v j r i f ? v u á & g i , j r i f ? j r i f o n j r i f ? a p m y t j r i f ?
y i p n j r i f ? a w m i u m ; j r i f ? u w l j r i f ? w e i f o m & j r i f ? w e i f j y n j r i f ?

(3 November 1755)

& [t j r i f ? a j r e j r i f ? o & u f t i f j r i f ? y , l u M u D j r i f ? j y n p n j r i f ? v l b j r i f ?
o i f a u m i f j r i f ? w y , i f u f r i f ? o n j r i f p r s m ; u l l w p k w a , m u p p r i f r s ;
c e l l i j r i f a j r w o f j r i f r s ; w l l u l p m ; a j r v l y c e l w l l u l j r i f r s ; w l l u o r t c h
& o n l j r i f r s ; c e l v o f j r i f u a n m i & l u f c y l u u l l u a w m i f q & u a b m u f
o r & m c e i f E s f o y f t t r a j r m i f q u l y g ; u m & i l b w l u o f a i Z O g u a w m i f t w o f
t e b k w j y i f [i f o y ' g ; o k w j r i f M u l t o u i v y r f f o i f a c s m p D E B o u d g e f
o u i v y r f f a t m i f w i l e f a e m u l w u E s p o n l O g O i O g u R w l o b i f a w m f
w u f z p a p a u s m i f b & m ; o n ; v m o n j z p a p u f t x k w a & w a u m i f u a w m h
t l y a e m u l u a q m i o n l a v p o v o i v n f a v s t e b k w u l l a r s m D e f [i f o y ' g ;
o k w p a l u m e u l w i f i p o n l o n ; v m v o i f a e & m o i j z l ; t e m ; r f f a q m i o n l
t r n & v o i f c a r m u l [i f o y ' g ; o k w f c a r m u b e a & m i f t l y a e m u l u a q m i f
o n l t r q i D i w l u f A p l b o u l u e l t t r f c l u l i g ; j c r f t z s m ; c l e & u a b m u f
v o l l u u b j c u e l l u m o n l a q ; w e l z s m ; a & j c l o j c i p w l a q m i o n l j r i f r s ;
a e & m a e j r i f r s ; w l l w o f t r n & v o i f j r i f r s ; a e & m u E l w i j r i f r s ; w l l
v u l w o f r i f o m ; a e & m c s i c p m ; & o n l r i f o m ; w l l t p o f a q m i & l u f r l u m ;
j r i f u a n m i & l u f 7 c s y l u u l l u a w m i f q & u a w m u f o r & m c e i f E s f o y f
t t r a j r m i & i l b w l u o f q u l y g ; u m a i Z O g u a w m i f [i f o y ' g ; o k w f t w o f
t e b k w j r i f M u l t o u i v y o i f a c s m p D E B o u d g e b o u i v y r f f a t m i f w i l e f
a e m u l b u E s h p d e i f & o n l j r i f p o i o n ; v o i f a o b v k v o i f t p n l , y E s h u s t i f
1/2 N E D t 1/2 t w e f t , y f [i f o y ' g ; o k w l u a q m i o n l o n a e m u f p j r i f o n l
a e m u l u f t x k w a & w a u m i f c a r m u l w i f [i f o y ' g ; o k w f c a r m u b e a & m i f
t l y a q ; w e l z s m ; a & c s i p w l u a q m i o n l a & j c l y g a j c e i f u p o n l O g O i f
O g u R w l o b i f a w m l w u l l x r f p i p o t m ; & l u f [i f o y ' g ; o k w l u l
a u m l a p m r o t l u i f u s t i f M u D 1/2 N E D t 1/2 t u e f t , y u l l [i f o y ' g ;
o k w a e m u l u t l y p w l o n l u f t c u B a x m i l v b u f t l

(3 November 1755)

&v0if uftcUivbuftluu aemufuaqmifon/ avp0v0ifavavmiftu
[ifoy'g;okwif palumtelokwiftrftcsiywif [ifoy'g;okwu wif
p0&on/ avnium;avfsv&v0if vubibontheptm;&mp0on? "g;
ouivyftwobw&v0if "g;u0&0aqmifon/ ttrivynES hjrifMurf&uf
uyumon? rlawmirwawmivw0tp0f okaqmi0um; trn&v0if
carmufwifultsv0w0uif tprft0gwelloniu0aqmifon? ttrjclul
uy0wumon? uftxly&waumif y0gez0if aemufuaqmifon?
aq;wea&zm;wusycef aqmifon? avp0v0if0ap0teufokw0avsu
p0tm;&v0if p0on? jrifuanmi0uf 5csyf uufuawmifq0u0abmuf
or0mc0eifESf0yfttrajrmif qufyg;um&ifywuf0f ai00guawmifjyf
telokwifwif teufokwifrifbut ouivyftem;csnjzlaysumix0 tprft
t0gwellp0E0bu0efouivyrtfatmiwi0ef p0eifon? uftfaqmiftm;
&v0if a0v0kif 2pi? on0aemufufti00E0tjzlu0aqmifon? on0aemuf
uftxkwa&waumif y0gz0on? aemucarmu0aqmif0if jrifp0on?
on0aemuf carmuwif0q;Muky0aqmifon? o'gapwemp0w0&0 ausmif
aqmu0v0if w0, f 2xyjz0p0p? aZw0ef 3xyjz0p0p qifuyf 3rsuE0n
av0g; 3qES h aqmu0v0if0p0if ausmif00u0dy0euf a&0aymu0aysumixnif
p0zta&0y0efxnu0w0yif aumif0rjy0on? jyifba0g tw0fba0g pentonh
ae&m30g 00 a&mu0v0if jrifbutjrifuentwkw0f p0E0oud ge00
ouivyrt0jrifbut ouivyrt0tem; csnyguy0ayguf0 atmifcsuifsm;
aemufwuxnif p0on? 0g0i0g0x0ub0ib0m0x0u0w0f xrfpi0p0tm;
&v0if xrfpiuf telokwif ufti00E0tjzlu0 aemufut0yif p0on?
0w0v0my, if0w0on? ouivyrt0ajceifp0on? ttrqi0i0w0uE0&0mif
Ap0 2bufueftum ysn0axmi0ur0w0u0 ur0wif, low0on? ttrjclul
0g;pyftzm;0e0u0abmu00if Mu0ajcu0eif0u0on? uyul0umon?
aq;wezsm;a&0c0csi0py0u0aqmifon? avp0v0ifav0

(3 November 1755)

avšium; teufokwarsmDef; tebwf plumteu? trřfcsi fywfttebwfuđ
wif pđon? a&tlukwvbuftđ&vđf ođ; cđ &đ jrifES bđ; vđf
jrif&đuvkif 2pnpnf usđf; ½đEduđqmifon? onđemuf a&Lusyf
vbuftđ&waumif y0gzđf ođ; on? onđemupjrifonf aemuc
armuđq; wef t&t&đwđbđ; on? ajcvsi bđ; vđf carmuđqmifđ
ođ; on? onđemuđa&Lusyf vbuftđ a&waumif carmuđwif tacRt&H
wđwđlon? usyf vbuftđ usđf; fraqmif jrif; pđf ođ; onf; zpap
ajcusi bđ; onf; zpap uf; t; kyvbuftđ uđ y0gzL t; đwđ 2buES đkwđ
a&waumif y0geđt; k; aemuđa qmifon? acgif; x; kyaygifđ ođ; vđf ykđ
puftem; yg uđ 0wđon? ae&m3ođ đewđb' g apwem&đ ausmif; a qmđvđf
ausmif; uđ qifuyf; đnf avđg; 2qđx nđon? pđzt; uđ a&đbđ; x nđf
pđlon? ausmif; 0đ t; đy; đe uđ a&đp k t e đ p k nđf aumif; r; j; k on? 't; ae&m
ođ&muđvđf rđ; v; đwđon? t; đb&đenf; wđwđf eb; v; nđ qmufđ
aeon? qifuyf; vđf t; đb&đu qifukwđ qmubn? uf; c; đvđf
uf; c; đ uđ y0geđt; đ qmifon? waumif; y; đvđ; vđf a qmifon? ođ; cđ &đ
đ ođ; vđf uf; c; đ v; buftđ waumif; zđ raqmif; , &? jrif; pđonf; zpap
ajcusi bđ; onf; zpap uf; v; bufuđ y0gzL t; đwđ 2buES đkwđ
a&waumif; uđ y0grzđ zufuawmđ uđ t; kyfđ aqmifon? avšium; avš; đvđ
&vđf vubif; b; yepđ; t; m; &đm pđon? avđv; mif; uđ [ifoy' g; okwđ
pallumit; tebwft; rřf; csi; fywđ [ifoy' g; okwđ uđ wifđ 0g; cđ; csi; fyES h ođ; đvđ
on? o' g; apwem&đ ausmif; a qmuf; vđf qifuyf; y; w; v; n; j; y; đ; k; w; ES; đ; x; n; h
on? t; kw; avđg; 2qđausmif; 0đ t; đy; đe aea&đ p k t e đ p k wđ f a&đbđ; x nđon?
pđb; t; a&đbđ; x nđf aumif; r; j; k on? awmđ ae& m ođ& muđvđf jrif; B; uđ; jrif;
uent; wđwđf anmif; &đ uđ 7cy; jrif; B; uđ ouđv; y; rř; fo; i; đ; c; sm uđ pđon?
carmuf; wif [ifoy' g; okwđ uđ aqmifon? aq; wef; z; m;

(3 November 1755)

a&Eslq&si p&ylul aqmion? y, i&f&Bul&uyf a&y&w&v&cs&n&aqmion?
a&E&yg&aj&cei&f&u&pdon? ausmif&b&m; o&h; v&m&v&Gif yef, E&py&q&ll ok' e&yl&q&ll?
z&py&yl&q&ll O&w&q&ion? O&g&O&i&D&g&u&R&w&ob&i&f&aw&m&lw&u&i aem&u&f&aw&m&v&lu&v&w&i
aw&m&v&aw&m&f&ir&i&um; r&O&w&r&q&i&? puftem; y&g&yl&q&ll u&lbm O&w&ion?
rn&bolu&ll ob&i&f&aw&m&lw&u&aem&u&f&aw&m&v&lu&u&ll rn&ion&yl&q&ll u&ll O&w&ap
tr&e&f&aw&m&f&S O&w&ion? p&v&G& &v&G&i&f O&w&v&lu&w&yl&g&O&w&ion? t*³/₄ [m
aoemyw&O&e&bu&cei&v&G&i f r&B&E&Z&1/2&bu&v&yl&f&f&u&ll aqmi&ion?
tr&f&v&lb&v&n&f, tr&f&f&w&il&ysm; o&i&f&ac&m&ww&ion? tr&f&g&h&ri&f&M&ur&f&uy&f&um&ion?
j&cl&w&ic&g; &G&u&f 2&bu&u&ab&bm&u&f 3&w&h&v&ion? aw&m&ae&mae&w&ll ausmif&aqm&u&f
v&G&i&f pr&kw&xl&w&il tr&f&f&cs&i&yl&w&w&il ac&g&u&ob&lu&u&arm&u&f a&D&pk& te&ll 1&pk
x&n&ion? p&e&z&f&ww&ion? tw&G&i&f&E&yl&ae p&lb&bm&u&yl&e&f, v&yl&i&f q&i&f&uy&v&n&f
cl&h&yl&i&ye&f, v&xl&n&il tr&w&av&E&g; 3&q&x&n&ion? tw&G&i&f&E&yl&ae r&m&bi&f&u&ll
a&D&pk& te&ll 1&pk&w&il u&ll w&bu&p&O&il a&B&e&f, x&n&ion? aw&m&ae&m&w&ll t&b
tr&dt&p&lu&ll r, m; w&ll aov&e&f&v&G&i&f y&sn&ft&z&h&ur&u&w&u&ll a&E&x&n&il cl&cs&i&f&E&S&h
o&N&ll [ion? aw&m&ae&m' t&ae&mp&en&f&ae&m tw&G&i&f&ba&O&gae&m j&yl&f&ba&O&gae&m
5&og& f&w&G&f&ae&m 2&og& f&u&ll j&ri&f, O&ba&E&yl&e&f, y&e&pl&f&si t&p&pb&m; w&ll u&ll j&yl&f&aw&m&il
ae&m 5&og& f&ob&ae&m u&ion&h tr&w&w&il r&h om; &v&G&i&f om; w&ion&f t&p&e&f, w&G&f
rx&r&f, &? ae&m&ae rn&ob&lm; rn&ob&lm&i&f, r&sw&yl&v&G&i&f v&yl&f&pr&h&j&cm; i
x&r&f&ion? v&yl&f&w&ion&f a&og&a&om&u&pl&en&f, tr&i&u&ll x&r&f&ion?
v&yl&f&sm; v&G&i&f a&og&a&om&u&pl&e&ll tr&i&u&ll x&r&f&ion? r&aw&m&il r&w&aw&m&il
r, m; ion&f taem&u&ft&w&G&f&aw&m&w&G&f ae&m r&w&u&ao; o&ol&w&ll aqmi&G&u&f
p&be&if&1/2&um; tr&n&R, m; w&ion; v&m&v&G&i&f v&u&u&ll i&ust&f&B&u&u&ll v&re&f&rum&i
v&lu&ion? u&f&f&v&bu&yl&O&ge&xl&yl a&wa&um&il&zu&u&aw&m&il&yl aq; w&ll
a&E&zm; E&B 4&cl&h&qm&ion? ou&v&yl&p&yl&aj&cei&f&pdon? tw&G&f&ba&O&g j&yl&f&ba&O&g
p&en&f&ae&m 3&og& f&ae&tr&w&w&ll r, m; r&h o&h; v&m&v&G&i&f o&h&v&il&f&w&G&f
4&rsu&E&f&w&il&f&w&il&um&i o&h&v&il&f&G&u&u&ll y&ql&ll puftem; y&g&v&f&f&i pdon?
v&u&u&ll i&ust&f&

(3 November 1755)

aqmifon? uff;uivybutZmxll edyg;xnftwlofwi yOgettylon? a&
waumifyOgettylon? aq;w&Tysm;twtclq&esi p&yaqmifon? ou&vyf
ajceifaqmifon? aov&vsi fysiul tjzlrff;í Og;ck&si fyES h oN*ll[lon?
't;ae&mwll r, m;jzpv&f on&nt;w&wf aov&v&f ysnftjzlrff;í tzll
ur&w&u&T&xnrí Og;ck&fyES h oN*ll[lon? awmae&mwll r, m;jzpv&f
on&nt;w&wf aqmi&G&lon? ob;vmv&f oN&si;f&í a&sv&vif 2
pnp&fí ob;on? ae&m5o& f&wf ae&maygif 120 aeolw&wf jri&f&ll
a&fy&f&f&í t&pb&w&u&ll j&f&lawmifon? ae&m5o& f&ll a&mu&v&f
om;ajr;&v&fí om;w&loní t&bt&f&í r&f&í ae&ma&trw&rn&f&om;
rn&f&ll í pm&í&f&v&om;ly&v&f vly&f&g&í&f&cm;í xm;on? vly&f&v&loní
a&f&a&om&up&v&nt; traw&mu&ll x&f&on? ae&ma&trw&v&ll om;vly&f&f&
r&sm;v&fí a&f&a&om&up&v&ll traw&mu&ll x&f&G&lon? ae&m 5ae trw&v&ll
oní obí&aw&f&oní&w&u&ll vuf&f&om; r, m;jz&f&ap? to&f&f&z&f&ap
ar&f&f&ri&f&oní&om;u&ll&um; vly&f&f&í pm&í&f&ro&f&f&? obí&aw&f&oní&om;tr&
p&f&í x&f&on? &mZr&f&P&v&mb&om;'g, um rí&f&w&om; vuf&x&uf&ou&mZf
1000 jyní&v&f&í (1638) trn& aus±&f&om; ajr;vly&f&f&v&ll a&f&a&om&up&
2p&f&í 1p&u&ll "r&f&v&u&ll a&f&a&om&u&v&f&ellon? 1p&u&ll aZ, sb, aus&f&u&ll
a&f&a&om&u&v&f&? 1p&u&ll p&u&w&u&ll a&f&a&om&u&v&f&ellí z&lon? &rn&f&oi&f&
rí&f&w&om;vuf&x&uf&ou&mZf 1048ck&v&f&í (1666) a&mu&f&aw&my&g&t&x&f&f&t,
w&om;ajr;trn& a&mu±&f±w&om;ajr;w&u&ll a&f&a&om&up&2p&f&í 1p&u&ll
aZ, sa&sm&f&í&f&u&ll a&f&a&om&u&v&f&? 1p&u&ll O'É&aus&f&í&f&u&ll a&f&a&om&u&v&f&
cellí b&lon? ou&mZf 1053ck&v&f&í trn&w&om;ajr;w&u&ll a&f&a&om&up&k 1p&
b&í aZ, sa&sm&f&í&f&u&ll a&f&a&om&u&v&f&ellí b&lon? av&mur&me&f&t&mi&f

(3 November 1755)

b&m;'g, umrifw&m;vuxuf trn&alU;pm;&mpm;wluu aogaomupk
2plbll 1pluull&mZ*EuuaogaomuBu? 1pluull&mZb, ull aogaomuf Bu?
ou&mZi 1091ckwGf(1729)cellbn? avmuo&blb&m; 'g, um
rifw&m;Bu?vuxuf ou&mZi 1096ckwGf (1734) trn& om;ajr;vlyspk
wluu aogaomupk 2plbll 1pluull eErwluu aogaomuBu? 1pluullvuDl
eEoluu aogaomuBu?cellr blbn? aogaomupl&mrh aogaomupk
bbolwluu opinawmfay;lyDrSvGf aogaomuBu? cellrntolwES h vTvf
awmfoc:í Oebu?wlu&wGf pOfi aeaplyDrS Oebu?wlu rntolmaygif
rnrulu aogaomupk 1plblawmfrbn? rnbulu aogaomuBu? cellawmfrl
on? Oebu?wlu jyetqbn? aogaomuBu?cellbolu opinawmfay;
trblawmpmclerty/

(ou&mZi 1117ckowif;urwlvjynha usmf 14&uba) (3 November
1755)

(arhlu bletu, fayr)

(4 November 1755)

blefawmftvEbuDjrwawmfrv&om omoem'g, umawmf vufeuPmum
ocifqijzlqieBm;&SftoGfb0&Sf tavmitrifw&m;BuDb&m; e(E)Am[k
u&&EefawmftwGf; prkwawmf '0, haqmiawmf avsmifawmDbaqmi
awmf avomaqmiawmf aAmifawmhaqmiawmf jAwluawmf ajreefawmf
jyó 'awmf a&Bvawmfrpí tppftaMum&mZ0wES hpyqll bor0 taygif
txkwft0wftpm; taqmift&Guf tpdteif taetxll fa&EefawmfrwGf;
wGf vlyaqmifonfrfrn wlyqlyvu&m tav;awmifwiffrpí ppáMum
&rnf tcsyf tbutuul buD celawmfrlon? celawmfrbMumifvnt; ausZ;
opmawmfuul apmi to&h opfr trawmfuul ½ll½llrwrwf xrf;&GufppáMump&if
rnáus;&if;ule&if;jzpf celawmfrlon? wlyqlyvuf, m tav;awmifwif
rpfí ppáMum&rnf tcsyftbutuul buDcelawmfrlon/ celawmfrbMumif
vnt; ausZ;opmawmf u&h pmi to&h opfr trawmfuul ½ll½llrwrwf xrf;&Guf
ppáMump&ifrnf aus;&if;ule&if;jzpf celawmfrlon/ wlyqlyvuf, m
tav; awmifwiffrfrn a&EefawmfrwGf;u xGufvGif NrllOef½llrSwiffr
csi xGufcefrvlyfrSa&mit0, hap/

ou&mZf 1117ckwebaqmifrefvqef 1&uf 3ae(4 November
1755)

(avmifpkfrSwf 6? pg 230)

(4 November 1755)

b&m; uelawmf ou&sh&em&xm &sh&olawmODwif ygonib&m;? b&m; Asm
' dwawmfjr wuf ODxy&G&onftwif b, aoeon trlonwES h b&m;
uelawmpma&wuf apí pmu&ay; jray; ygonuf b, aoeonf b&m;
uelawmpma&wuf vnf jyif; jyp&qbn? b&m; uelawmuf vnf rs; Buð
rwBuð r [kwqbnf b, aoeuf jzpc&V&f b&m; uelawmfu pma&
v&f&pygO&nf r [kwfylyb&m; Asm' dwawmfzpfí b&m; uelawmf trlonf
ES h wu&apyg&on? b&m; tr&lawmfjr wuf ODxy&G&fyg&rs, clvnf oif
aemifvnf; jrifí Asm' dwawmf wnf yg&rnf ft&Mumifuf &sh&olawmOD
wif ygonib&m;/

b&m; uelawmf b, aoea&pu&lawmp&Muf ODxy&G&f &sh&olawmOD
wif ygonib&m;? ou&sh&em&xm pm&cl&lawmf&V&f tr&lawmf ta&; tom;
towftvwftzktqpfuf tMunft ½ celawmfí Munn&V&f b&m; uel
awmfuf ft&riuf pma&; w&f a&; v&ubon&pmw&f w&q&ycw&rnf w&q&ycf
w&q&yc&bf ou&sh&em&xmu tyí w&q&ycw&ou&bf yf yf pmygí
pma&; u&vnf v&riuf ½ f b&m; uelawmfqbn? ou&sh& aem&xmu
vnf pma&; w&f eif&riuf ajymav? t½; pm&tay&pmuf a&; í w&q&ycw&rch
v&ES h rir&mw&q&f [wf rs; BuðrwBuð r [kwou&bf&pmuf twnr&
ay; clon&om&q&lygon? ou&sh&em&xmu rs; BuðrwBuð r [kwir&q&lyg
qbn&w&f ou&sh&em&xmxí a&lawmf&V&f vuf&O&au&fuf ou&m
w&f Asm' dwawmf eif&xu&f; (eif&xu) ½ f r&u&ap&mfum; ol&f eif&f&jpuf
b, aoeon uawmfay/ b, aoevnf eef&awmf&xu&wif yif ou&sh&
aem&xmu&awmf cl&rnf tr&lawmf vuf, m' f; &pa&e&mae b, aoeuf
awmf&e&mae ou&sh&em&xm u&awmf&on? b, aoeuf&aj&awmf
Asm' dwawmf&f tw&f&awmf&O&f&awmf&onf

(ou&mZf 1117ck w&f&qmi r&f&v&q&f 1&u&f&e)

(avmif&p&f r&svf 7? pg 213)

(15 January 1756)

trawm&onf Aefarm&apmlb; r&rdw&apmlb;om; ce&avmi&cef,v&lf tr&s;
trw&pma&; pmc&D prmw&ES h trawm&up&elr xrf&&Ufygrn&i oem;awm&cl&yg
vma&mu&fa&Mumi&fES h oem;awm&f&r&w&u&cl&h i ga&&em;awm&f M&um;awm&ir&&onf
oem;awm&f&u< tw&[dwy&[dw t&s&ft&pd&ty&h;u&lx&mu&f oem;awm&cl&bi&h
on&fy&jz&pl&on? i g&ES&v&awm&f&x&m;on&f&ir&um; r&rdw&apmlb;cl&i i Bu&di& b&om;
i u&h&omi&f&use&f&on&f r [kw&f tr&s;trw&ES&fw&u&f&i&t&s&f&r&r&sv&usi&on&f&jz&pl&i
r&rdw&v&w&f& i g&E&h&fi&awm&f&tw&f&w&f&f&ysu&f&von&f [l&i i g&pd&f&h;awm&f&av&sm&ir&n&f
r [kw&f&sv&awm&ir&on? ce&f&avmi&cef,v&lf&fi&w&ll ab;b&ll&bw&ll ' &K&m&E&f&v&lc&f&h&f
N&h&ya&us&&h&u&ll r&y&pr&p&el&E&h&f&aj&y;p&ma&j&r&v&n&f Zr&h&'&dw&u&f&w&f r&&on&f&u&ll
ow&&f a&&S&r&y&pl&i aem&u&fa&umi&f&at&mi&f&usi&fygrn&i oem;awm&f&r&w&u&ll cl&yg
rn? a&&mu&on&f&ir& N&h&&h&c&f&h&u&ll t&m;Bu&di& p&n&f;p&tr&f&ys&u&f tou&f&rao
ae&&m&re&f&h trawm&f&u&ll xrf&f&grn&f&q&lb&n&f&tw&f& tr&s;trw&f&x&r&h&yg&r&f&f&h&f&ys
a&M&um&f&ve&f&w&f&, r&f&a&&ni&ae&or& ton&f&f&v&m&w&u&ll ac:oe&f&f&h&f&f&f v&u&e&u&f
r&f&&du&f&t&p&ES&h i ga&&p&u&f&awm&f&awm&ir&&m v&u&f&v&gap&ol&f&S xrf&&n&&U&f&n&f&u&ll
ax&mu&f ob&umi&f&j&y&awm&ir&&r&n&f&jz&pl&i i g&u&ll awm&f&on&f O&Z&e&w&f&e&f;u&ll
jz&p&awm&ir&on&f&u&ll ow&f&n&mt&j&ri&f&r&& to&en&f&oo&w&u&ll z&v&of&f&w&e&f&X&if
f j&y&la&&mi&M&uon&f&ES&h&ES&u&f&n&f; p&h&oma&M&urn&f& aus&M&ES&ES&u&f&n&f; aus&M&om
a&M&urn&f O&Z&e&w&f&e&f&f&f&f tv&of&ta&&mi&f&aj&ymi&f&awm&ir&n&om ry&&mon&f&u&ll r&ax&mu&f
v&h&u&f&f&f&f& q&i&ue&f&awm&w&ll t&u&f&t&j&y&f&u&ll ro&f&f&ysu&f&pd&j&iz&if&on& a&&mu&f
a&M&umi&f&u&ll tr&awm&&on?

ou&m&Zf 1117ckjym&ll&v&q&ef 14&u&h&el (15 January 1756)

Aefarm&apmlb;u&f&ye&on&f

(avmi&f&re&f& r&sv&f 5? pg 19)

trelawm&bnf r[maoemywd rifvsrifacgi? rifausmpnib? aZ, eE?
 AveEpnob? AvumrP rifausmwaqmiw/ES h AMrS;wyrf; trn&
 aogaomubud trelawma& tuGyftMuyob&bcuf ureawmfr& taygif
 w/ES h ZAA' dwajrwof igtoGf bO&Sf tavmitrifw&m;Budb&m;onf
 b&m;ocifa&Asm' dwawmf twdwtm*wwLurifaom &aolym&Bw a[m
 xm;onftwlf jzpwamfrbnf iguul fawmfr&uul ig\blef vull/2ef tpf
 t&nynmomm[kwf oLum;rifomoemawmf 5000uul apmitrygrnf
 b&m;&Sful Obbnftwlf oLum;paom avmuygvbr&u&tmumo
 paomewftaygifwlaumifc&nmí xi&S;pbí omoemawmfykri fuLronf
 txift&S;jzplonful wlvpktrixrf ureawmfr& taygifwlvnf
 t&S&ptyfaomowbnf yrmv&v& jcaob&uul t&S;tp&rsvlonfent
 jzi& yrnf, l, ? E&S&h&om? po&yc&? tLuiftLui? tjzpw&u?
 jrifqifu&S;? ausisultm;vnf? tvm;raw? Butuifw&awmfvnf? ravsmf
 rv& O&u&cf? onfct&S& v&v&Bm;? obobxi? y&nmwif? c&pcif
 1/2&o? ar&ayaomust? tm;ust&? orratmif rixrf&aqmion?
 uul f&S&ni&v&w&aq; ro&ajz;wn& v&v&vn&B&M& Ny&X&w&acsmuf&u?
 atmi&apmi&on&fawmi? ranmifrusi? opyiftzm;? ikv&Z&B;ox&B
 jyk&duem;? a&S&ni&S&rn&S;? v&B&mjz&pap? ta&t&1/2&? Ekv&Ekv&ustí? O&B&S&
 ajcmu&xy? a&S&om;uyfvn? ysy&py&q&B&? a&oum&ol&w& rwe&w&w&Gif li
 a&Synm&B ob[mifw& b&m;ocif tavmitawmfv? qif jrif? u&E&S;?
 ausisul tquiquu olar&om ausZt&B&Gif olausZt&u&B&E& qy&Bt
 a&Lumif x&B&[mif&uul rsv&rn? [B&om&O&w&D&a&rn tpf&rf& kwf r&B&t&B&t
 usufzplonful pm;csi&f&2&rf; avmuw&m; tm;a&Lumi&h& arm[w&m; ar&S&Suf
 z&v&f&í r&B&u&mw&Gif vufuul avmi&ye&avon&qbub&B& &rn&uulvnf
 atmu&ar&awmfrbnf onwa&jzi&h&v&L&u&B&mta&B&ud r&B&v&D& Ep&vae&u&f
 tc>&S&E&u&rf&onf[kwf

(18 January 1756)

Epvnf;trsn;vnf trsn;&oonf iguH awmfa&muawmfrs OgAsn' d'vf
awmfrwulqi&ufi vlyU&rnftaUmif;ultrelawm&bnf

ou&mZf 1117ckjymolvjynfa usmf 2&uaeY (18 January 1756)
&efulefrU&A'vrs;wulijyebnf

(avmi fr&P rSwf 6? pg 21-2)

(18 January 1756)

blefawmftv&BUDjrwaawmfrv&om wll fBUDtaygifwllü tjynjyn&axmi f
aom xDaqmifrifapmfb&N&U&om; taygifwllü tpt&awmfr&om t&f&Erm
vuf&up&M&mqif&Z&rs&ocif tv&G&f&B&O&S&ftav&gif&rif&w&m&BUD b&B&m;
om;awmfr [mOy&mZm? r [mo&B&K' r&mZm? ocifow&ll&rif&v&aus&nf n&awmfr
aemif&awmfr 3yg; t&re&awmfr&B&bnf &m&rnom; a' gAnm; qif&b&m; ure&awmfr
r&st ow&D>&aygifwll yu&ll&rif&aus&Z&f&op&v&vnf ure&awmfr&st&w&ll&w&G&B&bnf?
t&O&rif&aus&Z&f&op&v&vnf &B&bnf? t&O&rif&op&u&ll rapmi h aus&Z&f&ro&dt&m;&B&
tm; rsm; jykusi f&v&G&f&y&u&ll&rif&op&u&ll c&ll&u&avon&j&z&pf&ri yu&ll&rif&f&tr&lu&v&vnf
qif&b&m; wll xrf&G&u&M&u&onf? yu&ll&rif&f&j&y&kol blef&vu&ll&z&ef&t&n&ES&h&ig&wll
t&S&f blef&vu&ll&z&ef&t&n&fu&v&vnf &m&rnom; a' gAnm; ure&awmfr&st&wll
op&ria&umi f&Ny&D tw&or&Hayr&Hew&yg&v&awmES&ft&n&D&u&ll fu&lb&mc&sp&ft&y&B&M&umi f
u&ll [mawmfr&bnf? a' gAnm; qif&b&m; wll u&ll&bm& apí t&bu&f [kwí j&y&M&u
on&ft&m&u&ll u&f&yn&f&awmfr&v&G&f blef&awmfr&v&B&M&umi h ypt&y&or&O
vuf&u&bnf ure&awmfr&st&o&B&bcu&f&wllü ab; r&B& rx&ry&g; aq; w&t&ll
u&ll&rf&ce&ES&f&y&if&on&f&si&f&ll&u&ll tv&B&awmfr&j&n&r&nf? Z&r&A' D&y&g&ule&f&ü v&N&t&j&z&pf&u&ll
&cbnf ton&pn&f&pf&ri&u&ll axmu&awmfr&ll wll f&ure&awmfr&st&wllü
oem; awmfr&ll w&E&st&u&on&f&w&E&sp&if&v&awmfr&bnf&u&ll yn&mr&B&v&G&f pum;
rww? r&v&f&f&v&G&f c&ll&f&rod& qif&ue&f&awm&wll t&ust&t&j&y&pf&u&ll rar&on&f
tr&su&awm&O&f&v&G&f wll f&w&B&mr&n&wll f& t&y&f&u& wu&le&f&w&E&ll&f&H&ork& &m
yif&v, fu&ll&f&í ajy; o&B&E&ll&r&n&r [kw&on&f&u&ll ow&f&f&? t&O&N&f&ll&ou&f
rif&qu&f&ue&f&q&ll&f ow&D&g&w&ll&u&ES&f&av&sn&p&B& y&sup&B&on&f&u&ll tm; &o&i&h
awm&onf? blef&Mur&f&ra&umi f&on&ft&M&umi f& j&y&f&y&u&x&i&f&v&su&f&u&ll
rr&sw&f&umi f&Ny&D ppy&B&ob&if [br&on&f vuf&B&awmfr&um? yn&m&B&um
ES&f&z&pf&on&r [kwí ow' geb&ef&tr&z&pf&ri ew&B&O&M&u&M&a& apmif&r&mom
at&mi&f&ci&f ½&h&ci&f&z&pf&onf? j&z&pf&ce&E&ll&ce&f& r&j&z&pf&ce&f& r&E&ll&ce&f&u&v&vnf
q, BUD&f&q, f&gom ppy&B&q&ll&on&r [kwí t&BUD&f&rs&M&; p&B&q&ll&f or&B&wn&f&w&e&f
r&y&f&rc&E&ll&f&ys&u&on&f&u&v&vnf txif&t&B&f&z&pf&v&su&f&r&B&awm&u&f&u&ll&B&T

(18 January 1756)

awmifaiawmifxirSwvsuf prtj, ftDifaom ylzvluob &Nuonful
owr& wlfEifilawmwGf ureawmfrstcsnfjzplf t&Sful axmufi igw
treawm&bn? xirswaumif&m r&Bylonful yulrifrmayguabmfom;
csif av;ig;q, belomjzplon? qif&bm; ureawmfrst;sm; uluG &mr&B
vGf uluG &m&&t&S &Bmom pnfprhysuf tourao ae&mrerh
qif&bm;wloem;awmfulchSoifrnjzplf igwltreawm&bn/

ou&mZf 1117ckjymolvjynfausmf 2&u&ae(18 January 1756)
om;awmf n&emiByg;u &mrnom;wulday;onf

(avmifreP rswf 7? pg 25-6)

oMum;ri:fpga&mubonfum; tlvitaygifwll oauina' O&mZm ig oMum;ri:f
onf &mrnwll f wvll f jynü owE&uya&mufr owDgtaygifwll
aoaMuyupð epréf vwhomtallumifud jri fawmfrl &mrnwvll f wll
oem;ojzih trelawm&bn? oiwjyn&bwof ig oMum;ri:foli wll
ofeoir wwpum;jzponfum; acfolelvüf *fPofES h acmh tyst
Ogwofultjii fES fawmh qhpon? wvll f, l uMunfawmfr jzpon?
tnmurifonf omrnw&Daqmifefae[kwf aumordynf *Eim/2h
ausnifawmü tmeEuü owfaorl omoeawmful jylpoc&ajr&ufvwh
omoem'g, um[bom trnful chwH omoemvnf a&miDgwll f
wll f aeES f vifvwhwvll f ofexrf&sfum; apulejzpvwhw½kwf ½h' , m;
ukvm;rucef xlrifulelvüf chwH Asm' dwfawm&jzpon? &mrnoh&yom;
ulqES Dð ZAA' dylvufvwhwvll f rsvftyaom ulefav;ulef wof txt
jzpaom 3ulef wlonf ulef Dðü a&mu f aomopyi f uþf onmrac:raO:
awmifulef üom oajyyi f uþf ZAA' dylvufvwhwvll f rsvfti f tyaom ulef qhbnf
uü owf &aomaMumih twwfoomatmif pma&i ork &m* f gapmi f aom
rP&rcvmewforðul apí ylvhapon? acfolelvüf *leboES h acmh
[&müum; yuüonf 2vmeH acgyiyijzpon? tottcuES h wlaom
aus&hc½h f tacstvfysupðü ulebonf uþbn? *leboES h acmh[lonf
um; 2eüü yuürifwll f taoft&njzpaom orðonf toðrnf \?
orðubay;í pnf pfrysuf tourao ae&mrerap&rnf rOif rOih
rnifES fawmh qhbn? oauina' O&mZm ig oMum;ri:fonf owDgtaygif
wlonf Oyg' Buðpðijzprnf ul jri f aomaMumih qhbnful , h r& r& ulelvü
yuü[h omOwlonfvnf rifw&m;a&xdvuxuf edwBuðpð wvll f wll
vlyll f aoywlon? Oauñif uü ow&ygap? ig oMum;ri:fp&ifi Oauñif

rsuEfrsupd wvlyvlyobmjri fomati rsufawmi cwi rsuVlvshap
 cDaponuVvnf txufumvu igjyawmrlonfu &mrnwll fwo f ynm&B
 aomolwu wvll fwl xDeefrpluf raqmu& jrefmODeefjzprnzwlon?
 wvll faoab;a&muVll &wemy&tOnVvnf omoemawmufefi
 rifquaplonrVllonrnf rifavmi fayguirnf jyn&Btopjzprnft
 aLumif&B w' *jzpES &onfu pnfprftjrxifsvMuavvGif owDg
 taygifeprfesi aomUavawmrlnf tavmitvsmrBnf rrlonfuVvnf
 &mrnom;wll oDumifavlyDonf 10Budf 9Budfom ppqll onr [kwf
 tBudfsm;ppppqll forOyifepref;qll/zljci fol a&muBnfubvsoifwll
 raxmuiraMumuf owDgtaygifwll qll/zljbornfuoem;aomLumi h igqll
 on? igqllbnpum;ull r, rMunBom oltaygifwllonum; "g;rllvll
 &Bif viul r, m;raw r, m;ulvirawf ysupDjci fol a&muirnfynm&Bvll
 ES faygifi tallumifoi&mu omoem'g, umawmf tavmifrifw&m;ull
 rysyrOyf rustREvGif oiw&mrnwll f;u awmawmiBud&m aly;ylefa&Bif
 vbeEll bwlom &ubMum;wll ig;wiboubll &BirnDyg' BudpDjzprnful
 jriif ig&om;í ylvmapaomightrclawmful aysmuzsuxrfuG fi jynbl
 jynbom;owDgtaygifwll ra&rutap jyKusi hVif avmuüvnf ab;&pf
 yg; 'gPflOyg;a&muavapvmaomtcgvnf topd &ü cl&rnrcw?
 ightrclawmful wa, mufulwa, muf wllwlonf wllw&Bwlonf w&B
 jyeEUMum;jriatmi jyaomolwlonum; befbudou&Bpnfprfwll
 aoomtcgvnf ew&Bxkwfacsmuftrfesi a&muVap Ogqllompum;ull
 r, hVifwll;vulefuqefvqef;uMunES h v? xllb;b, mrsVwVllom
 olwlonum; awmawmi facsmufurfa0;&m 14&up&lvf &uwxwES h
 ylefatmií o&Pm*Pblyg; yOinod 5g; tXod 8yg; pw&m;ullrBn;
 taetjrlv&p? rsvavawmll igpum;ull remr, hVif oiw&mrnwll f;u
 owE&uyfa&muV *E&uyf 'A&uP&uyf uyl 3yg;pl&muVf ysupDooaMu
 vwl

(9 April 1756)

Orf u& i f e m a o f o h t f a o v w y u [k m o w d i t c l u f t w i r i j z p l o n f
v n f o m o e m a w m f c y w f i t 0 3 0 0 u o n f 0 6 m y l u t 8 0 r i f 5 q u f u l l
q l o n f u l e f y d ? t l v r s m ; t a y g i f w l r s v i u l e f a v m a t n m u v m a o m r i f o n f
u m ; o m o e m a w m f u l j y k p l a w m f r a o m r i f j z p f i i g h u l l v n f b l a m ; o c i f
y & e A h e f , l a w m f r c j u o m o e m a w m f r w f u l a p m i f r & r n f t r e l a w m f & f
u l e f b m i f y n r i f u l i g a p m i f r & o n f q i j z l v n f i g ; p d i g a y ; N y d t & E r m v f
v n f i g t y f y d ? o i f w l p p x l i j z p f r n f [k w l , k w a o m t M u l u l r l u h
u l e f i f a v m h , k w a o m t M u l u l M u l u l o i f w l 0 a u f i f 5 p l w f u l v w l
t v f ' g e o d v u r x m e f b m o e m u l t m ; x k w l u u l e f a v m a t l v r s m ; t a y g i f
w l

o u & m z f 1 1 1 7 c k w l e t v q e f 1 0 & u a e l (9 A p r i l 1 7 5 6)

o l u m ; r i f p m a & m u f o n f

(a v m i f r e l r s v f 8 ? p g 2 8 - 3 0)

blefawmftvEbuDjrwawmfrv&om wllfBuDtaygifwll tynjyn&xmif
 aomrifx&daqmifapmfb&N&U± taygifwll tpl&awmfr&om t&E&rm
 pluma&M&V&S&ES&fwug&wemqijzlrsm;ociftoGfbO&S&ftavmifrifw&m;
 BuDb&m; om;awmfr[mOy&mZm r[mob&bl'r&mZm? ocifowllrifv&usmf
 n&awm&emifawmf ohyg;tre&awm&on? &mrntOif [lbmOwllrif, trwf
 a'gAnm; ure&awmfr&st& taygifwll oMum;rifomoemawmfrwll jylp&c&S
 ajr&sup&hr&ni&u& nli tyawmfr&on? t&E&rmplum a&M&V&aMumifullrMum;
 avm qif&2 qif&usm; 3 &onfu&ll rMum;avm blefMur&S&S&f jzp&awmfrli
 tynjyn&xmif&om x&daqmifapmfb& N&U± taygifwll ysyDylust&E&B
 ure&awmfr&clif pdw&N&csrf&omjcif; ull N&csrf&omjcif&Muonfu&ll rMum;avg
 [lbmOwllrif, blefMur&S&S&f&umifv&G&fvnf, jynfojyn&om;wll pdw&N&csrf&om
 jcif; ull N&csrf&omjcif; 2g;ull jyn&xmif&csifrifw&yg; raE&ni&tr&S&u&E&H&f
 jzpr&ni blef,vu&ll t&nfto∋ull a'gAnm;qif&b&m; ure&awmfr&st&
 taygifwll ta&;jyufyub&omav&ny&onf [lbmOwllrif;blefMur&S&S&f&umif
 ow&D&gaygifwll tlyof&tr&jylp&E&H&fvnf, qif&b&m;wll [lbmOwllrif;
 ure&jzpr&on? igwllt&S&ftavmifrifw&m;BuD b&m;blefMur&S&S&f jzp&awmfr
 rli orf&y&lljylp&awmfrv&G&fvnf; igwllt&S&ftavgifrifw&m;BuDb&m;
 ure&awmfr&st&csrf&yif jzpr&on? b&m;qu&ll ye&awmfr&onft&S&jzpr
 a'gAnm;qif&b&m; ure&awmfr&st& taygifwllta&;t&m trmtavsm&u&ll
 ar&ni&wif&apmif&he&awmfr&on?w&E&S&pausm&ny&D&t&n&ch&v&nf, ln&nyi? t&n&ch
 twic&h&v&nf, ln&nyi?ow&D>aygifwll pnf&pr&ful&x&mu&f q&llfi&awmfr
 r&on? o&h&si&tr&u&ll r&q&llvi&D&D ZAA'dygaomif&jrjyifw&G&f jyn&xmif 7g
 Zifrif taygifwlluyif owif&rMum; r, M&tr&B&V&u&awmfr v&w&r&ni
 o&h&G&tr&u&ll tv&h&ya&qmif& ausmu&Bu&at&mu&f&g;ch&ernf Mu&nuo&avm?
 txufu&ll o&h&ym; o&h&ES&htawmif110 qif&v&O&D e*g;jzpr& ajr

(9 April 1756)

ulyi v... tOef, Zem 450... *Vle... ES h waom
tp... ES jzpa... &atmif, ln? *Vle... e*g; u...
&sní tbur [kwon... &mrnom; a'gAnm; u... taygif...
c&yE... (r) [w? ZA... v\ tjzpu... &cbnf aog...
tust... &vawm... Owk... *ef &ZOi... tem* w
Oipaom tprp... wlu p... jzpaom p... w...
xkyif jzpaom "g; v... vufeu... p... atmif...
aom x... som Oó m [tm; x... u...
u... [kmOw... x... rif... om; u...
om; csif n... trw... o&b...
w... u... u... u...
vni v, jyi... \ b... v... v...
v... w... ynm... c... a&...
i g... r... /

ou... 1117ckwebt; vqef, 10&u... (9 April 1756)
rv... w... u... i x... tmi ES h ukm; &G f...
wapmif w... p... ukm; p... ES apom /

(avmi f... r... pg 32-3)

blefawmftvEbuDjrwawmfrlv&om omoemlg, umawmf t&Ermvufuf
 pMumociqifzlqifusm; qifeDsm;ocijzpwawmfr&om 5v&om awmif
 x&wlonf e0'wlonh&wvuf cpm;oubll ow&ze&awmifpnBuDiJ
 taygifwlonf jriir&awmifullmc, rfonES h txltOef, Zem 450&B
 aom *Vlefrif\tm; om;wumwull tpt&aom auo&mZgcsi&olrif\
 &&ijcif , rrif\oabmubll &mZ''r®10yg;ri&usi&w&m; taygifw&ES h
 jynp&awmfr&om x&aqmitrifwumwllc, rf&mjzpaom t, ZNy&rn&om
 a&jynBuBu ll tpt&awmfr&om toGi fb0&Sf tavmifrifw&m;BuD b&m;
 a&Baemuf vuDvufmOefusi&awmifü cybort&aomMu, ftaygifwlonf
 vjyndult, rfaom[boubl jynblowDgtaygifwull om, mjcifü
 xritublonfvaullvni&aumufspaom wzubom;&ebl jyn&axmifrif
 wll xlyxuf ajcpl&yvuf blefvull&awmft&dyjih E&y&eifawmfrav&B
 aom rMun&om&eblwD, f txltm;x&wawmfrlyvuf awmawmif
 ork &macsmufurf ausmuppt&csrf;ponwllü r&n&csrfrr&svlyvuf
 tEltpyf yavmi&omO&d aerifES hitwl jynoltaygifwll tpttyg;
 ub&qmi&awmfr&om toGi fb0&Sf rifw&m;BuDb&m;om;awmf r[mOy&mZm
 r[mo&B&k'r&mZm b&m;u yu&w&taet&yful Mun&Zrn&vma&umif;u&ll
 r&iclonf [&w&e, moA&A'e&ll om''br&ew&ll OaebOw&w&lonh&wvuf&om
 apm&r [m/

ou&mZf 1117ckwe&t;vjyn&ausmf 11&u&ae(25 April 1756)
 yu&taemufbu&fa&muf Mun&fa&umif;x&w&re&w&ll f wltg;ES h&q&w&n&frp&em;w&ll f
 q&B&m;clonf

(avmifre&ll r&svf 10? pg 35)

(8 May 1756)

tp0ajr;awmftquf jrpawmftnef *ryncif tu&wlrurb&if
uif og;ajr;jrpf nlr*lyndwlf tpr&npicpMunM&rnftaMumif;uif
ou&mZf 1118ckuqelvqef 10&uf 0aeY (8 May 1756) wif
&mZof mES hMum; tyfomtu&wlrurb*lynd tu&wlrurb&if

(avmif;re? rsvf 11? pg 38-9)

(8 May 1756)

ou&mZf 1118ck uqelvqef 10&u&ael (8 May1756) ZH g
, ya' guif wllwif tref awm&om Zeyllwqyp; *1/2Pm' llwll

(avmi fref rswf 12? pg 40-1)

8 May 1756

jr p aw m f t n e l t u & w n r b & i b m ; a j r ; j r p r s i * 1 / 2 e m ' Z H [t p l o u G f w l
w l f t & s h c p c i q u b q b e m ; a w m r & r n f a l u m i f u l & m z o p m e s h

o u & m z f 1 1 1 8 c k u q e l v q e f 1 0 & u f 0 a e (8 M a y 1 7 5 6)
Z H g & y a ' g w l w G f t r e l a w m & b n f [B u D q y u e f o n B u D * 1 / 2 e m ' Z H [B
t p l o u G /

(a v m i f r e l r s w f 1 3 ? p g 4 2 - 3)

8 May 1756

blefawmftvEbuDjrwawmfrvsaom oemy&EAvllf wrDywwlf uarhZ
 wllf paomwllfBud taygifwlu jrefrmjyn&stjyn? , efjyn? uontjyn?
 wvllfjynf &mZXmeJynBud xbaqmifrittaygifwlu tpt& awmfrbom
 ywajrm;a&ai&alu;oly, if &wemwofrsm;oci? qifzlqied qifusm;
 t&ErmpMum a&M&tm' pDbaerif\ tquftEG f taqmifaqmiabom
 a&Eefa&Jyó 'locif jzpwawmfrbom &wemy&tifOa&JynBud ESfwug
 t, Zly&rnabom &wemodCulefabmif a&JynBudull tpt&awmfrbom
 tavmifrifw&m;Budb&m; cspMunp&Mum;a&muftyabom Zeyvll b*fvM?
 Osuba'Od a'Olupwpaom Nwtaygifwlonf vjynDefull euwvwm&m
 taygif j&buob&Nvsuft*fvylrurull tpt&aom tMunawmft*fvylrur
 b&ibab;avmifawmf b&avmifawmfvll vufxuf jrefrmrit*fvylrit
 tququf azgufum;a&mitO, b&muayguMuí tv&brOull aqmi, Mu
 &on? uefcef tavsmuáwvllfwll aEhi&su&mwGf wvwfwvsm;
 ra&mufraygu&Muí awmifwí aeonESh tMunawmf Ehfí&awmp&ef
 armifwif[h fBudoll tMunawmft*fvylrurb&ifu rnpvDy/kywvllapí
 a&muaygufvM&mwGfrS ar;jrefMum;o&vGf twllf txuftv&ef
 rif{u&mZíwD, NwN t*ljclepyg;wGf ocg[abom jyn&xmitsif t*lj
 wyg;jzpbabom t&mu&w&ayawmfrni Orfajrmuawmfrion? tMunf
 awmft*fvylrurb&ifu apornpvy/kywvlu ylob&NwGfwllMuob&fm
 oGfxm;&e&e&mae&yfvlygonf &Ehob&awmO&wíabomallumi h tMunawmf
 t*fvylrurb&ifuapí av&nu&onjzpbom? t&sh&spMun&rníull
 axmufí Mu&maex&hap? ylob&NwGfwllfwmrsvom;í ylob&NwO&ewll
 rsu&sp&hd w&gypmcleawmfay;tyawmfrion? jyn&xmitsifrifwD, f
 jrwaomtaq&icy&faumi fwll rnu&onjzprS tv&E&mp&O&om; jynp&h
 Murnjzpbom? om;awmft

8 May 1756

p0ajr;awmftquf jrpawmftnef tMunawmft*fy/NH b&i ful
om;ajr;jrpftpOf &hMumpbcspMu&rnh taMumif;u uou&mZf
waxmi lv&mwq, huqlevqef,q, &uf paeae(8 May 1756) &mZoh
a&aypmESh cspMunpñ Mum;a&muftyabom t*fy/NH u u t pñ&aom
tMunawmf t*fy/NH b&i f[lom &mZoh p m u u a&ayem&um t c b f g; usy
tvsm;onvawmi lav;opf teblig;oppmaMumif a&wq, &ifzsm;
ywjrm;E p & p p & on/ p m u u v u O b E & a & & on/ Z e y u w i q d v p m; w u
u l v n f, p u l i w f r i p m a & ; i t e m; y w l v n f j c l; y e f o E p o p b G & o n /
& m Z o h & a y u u q i p G M u k w i o G & o n / q i p G M u k w i u u a & z s i M u k w i u u
*E & y f t w e b G w i [o h b m o m p u l i w f r i p m a & ; j y b v O f j r e f r m p m w a p m i f
t*fy/p m w a p m i l w f c y l w q d y c y l j r e f r m p m E S f t w l o p y G w c s y e d
w l u s n y s b G w j y r s *E & y f t w e b G w i c s w i w q d y c y j y e l o n ? t*fy/r i f
t*fy/q y p m; w u l v n f, j r i f a v; p b r i l v l a & z s i l y l a y; a w m i r l o n /
v m v Z h w m & w E S h w i / P b E u t p u o p f w u l v n f, j r i f w p b p d
q i p G h j c m u p d o e m; a w m i r l o n /

(ulefyxr? 1968? pm 168-9)

avmu"gwlvf {u&mZrsm; t&sbllq, lwbD, f vewrsm;ru#o&bl
 jzpawmraom oAhKb&m;ociAsm' dvlxm;oni omoemawmf 2290v&fi
 omoemtv, bla&muV&f b&m;tavmitqijzl&S fblefMu&ri [lbmOwD
 &mZXmeuU tpl&i igomoemuU c&ajr&u&rnf a&mi fawmfajcmlyg;ES h
 jynp&awmraom b&m;&S Asm' dvlxm;onES fitnd a&Stwvvlublvfyg&rD
 &f [lbmOw&mZXmeU omoemawmfuU jylp&wn&axmi fon/ owDg
 taygifwUuU apmifrykplri aumifriublv&apwD "gw&awmfES fvuG omoem
 awmfuU jylp&lygon/ publvjrwftm; igtaq&awmf OrfajrmuOrfom
 om"ktElarm' emac:yg/ taq&awmfvnt; a&sb&m;yap&uAK gw&u b0
 tqulquftwUfrod&tmi f aumifriublvjy&ub&toni jzplon/
 igw&D00 omoemawmfuU c&ajr&u&ri owDgtaygifwUu u, f&pv&uf
 eAhef&la&mu&atmif usi Mu&rnf/ aumu&el a*gPm*U uo y? a*gwr?
 t&tr&aw, sb&m; ig;q&w&lvnt; Zmw&awmf&wjcm;wjcm;jzplv&uf op&mi*wd
 jyl& aumifriublv w&csuf&wnf;jy&ub&taoma&umi h wur&wnf;w&f b&m; i g;q&l
 txift&fi;jzp&awmraon/ taq&awmfvnt; a&sb&m;yap&uAK gw&u&t&m;
 v&S' gefp&na0aP, sowDgtaygifwUu u, lq, f&pw&mf&rnf/ , ck
 owDgtaygifwUonf a0&Dzplri touq&w&h&icifES hi&D&Dyguftpniqu&fi
 ygMu&av&awmf&rnf b&m;qu&u awmf&fi yg&rjzn&onES fitnd O&ygw&uif
 v&w&onfta&umi f uU igw&urif200onf t&tr&aw, sb&m;&S fu vew&fA [f
 w&u t&ctr&f&uU c&atmif ES&lxm;i o[m, jzplurnh ta&umi f uU
 igtaq&awmf q&mawm&ifuU vmygapon? a&mu&V&f q&mawm&ifu&ub&u
 a&ES&w&awmf x&m;awmfryg/

ou&mZf 1118ck e, lefvjyn&ausmf&u&ael(13 June1756) tp
 awmf&ub&v&q&mawm&S f *P&Probi 4ifMu&ub&el&iq&mawm&S f ygotb w&w&u f
 ygonf&pm/

(avmif&r&el? r&svf 15? pm 56)

befaumftv&Mubjrw&awmfrlv&om t&EirpMum qifzl&wem &wem
 aygifrsm; ocift, Z&y&rn&om &wemoCfulefabmi&ajynMubul
 tph&awmfr&om tMun&awmi tavmifrifw&m;Mub&om; Mum;ty&om
 [km0wjrMub tph&om tMun&awmi? oMum;rifw&n&om qifys&Sf jrM
 '*M onmut &efulejrMoriu&awmfrli a&x&ba&teef, pl&aqmuf
 prj, &awmirion/ 1E&paumf 2E&sumv&shvsm;í r&otMun&awmi pum;
 w&e&f;wyg' rMum;&? t&v&aysm&omobni r&siusuí E&hvaomf t&v&ir&trajy
 a, mií, r&fpr&foyonES hitwl , cl&Mum;&onlu&axmu&v&Gfem;ji &yg;ji &
 vMubvit& r [kw&oub& rmerme cu&x&ebonyif xi&f&sw&awmi rion?
 tMun&awmiyulrifES h igES toní befaMum&S&csnf jzpmu awmion?
 tMun&awmiua&mu&obni&pmw&Gf oi&w&ibonyi? jyn& t*Ej7yg;w&Gf
 omrsrap&ocgaumaom 'kw&O&Z&D&v&h&v&H &Z&S*Eje#MumygVd &bní
 7yg;t*Ejw&Gf ocg [&om jyn&axmi&tsif &mZr [mrd&v&b [moní
 jyn&pb&obniul ok' lu&esp&Muní ajymq&Mum&rn&h t&moni ur&h&Muaomf
 vnf, O'gef&arm&u&ef&raMum jyn&oblow&Gf taygifw&lvnf 2jyní 1jyní
 a&Djym;ul& wjym;wn&fa&O, lom;aomf tjcm;rxiboub& arw&h*1/2Pm
 o [m, jzpmuv&Gf qib&Gf r&f&yd ow&Gf taygifw&lvn tpb&ty&h;pum;ul
 q&icifoní obawm&umifw&lvn oabmvu&Pmu& o&awmion?
 aop&h&Mub&n&efobonívnf; c&pmun&ci&fy&ef;jz&p&avmu [dw&w&Gf ynm&S
 w&lv&qbni/ c&pmun&h&om pum;ES hitnd &wemo&h&yg;w&Gf wyg;tOíjz&pf
 aom awmi&fb&v&f; q&amawmiul& arw&hES &apa&mu&li ul&u&Gf &onívnf;
 &wemwyg;ul&f&w ay;a0oní jz&p&ayawmion/ x&beefueup&lv&aqmuf
 p&h&ty&om rifw&lvn&obonívnf rifw&lvn wq&Dyg;aom Oyg, írm, mrs&pi
 &mZr [mrd&v&f o [m, \ jrjre&rnft&Mumif&ul& tui&f&S& tur&f&Oif
 onES hitnd &Muv&Gf oi&tonft&mjz&pfí Or&fajrmu&awmfr&h&Mumif&ul&
 Mum;ty&oní/

16 June 1756

ou&mZf1118cke, leVjyn&umf 4&u&ell (16 June 1756) vm&if
wv&f; blefMu& 2 omraP 5 vi 10w&u&ijye&ponf
(avmi f, r&el? r&wf 16? pm 58-9)

tpeEā bWltxWf oAñk&Sf Asn' dWawmftuēh [kbmOwD &mZXmeD
 &mrna' oull tpe&aom yg&r&Sf rifw&m;MuD cspMunpōh taLumif,ull
 Mum;ygōn/ &wemoCūefabmiā&jynMuDull tpe&awmraom
 nDawmftavmifrifw&m;MuD igq&mawmf 2yg; jyeā&muī nDawmftu
 &mZōwōf taLumif,t&muMum;vōi tveDrf ajrmuDrfom &ygōn?
 i gñDawmpmWōfygōnh omrrapmōcg aumaom 'lu&OZDdW zv&Zō*ējēd
 qbnfom; a[mawmraom "rā" oem w&m;awmfzplōn? nDawmftu
 Mum;a&muōnfpμull axmuēmaomf r[mrdwī 10yg;wōf wyg;aomrdwī
 jzpMujyD rdwīwyg;jzplī igESñDawmft tcvpVjyēctvōi wDZōDāMumi h
 trwppōMuD&fuAñkfyg xyg;Muī Oyapā uuIES h aoaMuyupōjicif,ōll
 a&muīrnftuēvntf yplūēf aemif tem*wīf &DygwīvW 20DquMawmīrn/
 i &Dygwī vWīrnftaLumif,ull igESñ gñDawmft ajzwiāzsmufzsuī
 a&DōwMurtuōnī 2Murtf 2Murtuōnī oMurtf &mZr [mrdwī jzpl&vōi f
 , clypūēfēwōf a&TxDā&ēef,ull tpe&ī Zrā' dywūēf,vM Mum;vōi f
 xdwīvēfāMumu& jcif&Murn? oMzplygvōi f [kbmOwES h
 &wemoCā&JñDawmft 2jrdōnī ok ó e t, Zōy& ewjyniubū yō h vif
 pñyī jcif,ES h oemawmftuē qēf,aomvubū igESñ gñDawmftjykp
 cōajrñuMuyg&rn? tem*wīwōfvntf avmuwōp&d H nmwūp&d H
 Añk'wōp&d H bōōnyg;jynfī igES h i gñDawmftb&m; oAñk'wōmPūll
 jynhāt mif , clypūēfēwōf ayguābmf &īf,ubū &wemoHyg;wūll
 uūū fī Muntōpōh q&mbēf,MuDwūll &vfygaponftaLumif,ull
 cspMunpōhMum;ygōn/

ou&mZf 1118ck Oqqlvqef,2&uēll (28 June 1756) [kbmOwD
 ubēf,MuDōvynmōf vmpm&wWōf ygōnfpm/
 (avmif,rēll: rSwf 17? pm 60)

(26 July 1756)

b&m; uleawmeEAm[la&puawmpuul Opxy&uif &Eh&awmOdwif
ygonib&m;? t&y&yay;orl pmcleawmful rsviom;í vpO&Eh
oh&awmOdwif&rnb&m; Asn' dwawmjrwiul Opxy&uif&onftwif
ou&mZf 1118ck Oqqwqefw&uaelk (27 June 1756) uoní uWwif
pma&awmf vuObE&u 150? a&awmi pnbu 150? aOv&mZmu 750?
Avpnbu 60? vuf, maOvlu 550? tppmcleawm&ygif, 3030teuf
treawmf wallumifa&; pmcleawmf 75 tpe&jr&uOmu uifapmifuifae
tcelltxm; pmclef 100? 2pk pmcleawmf 175 pmcleawmfuif w&byawmf
cw? a&Iwyulw&uif 9d &ygonftaMumif, uif &Eh&awmOdwif ygoní
b&m;/

ou&mZf 1118ck Oqqwqefw&uaelk (26 July 1756)
(avmi fpl rsvf 9? pm 238)

(26 July 1756)

ojriwjrllae iaumufom;i uav;onf jrllomud)zll&mom;ajr;r [kw?
i uav;onf onvsi jrllubuf vl 30wgf yg0ifi trawmifutl xrfon?
jrllomud) zll&mtquir [kw&omfvnf ojriwjrllautl jrllomud)t&mEs h
p&i lap? pma&;awmf a0v&mZmuay;tylonh pmclawfi wbylawmf ygonf
jzplf ppv0if ririfricifapygonf wbyxef&lutuseaom aLumi h
i uav;utl jrllomud)cellawmiflonfpmutl a&;vllayonf a0v&mZm
xufqygonfht aLumifutl &llawmDdwi ygonf b&m;? av0u&mw0f
a0v&mZmrh vufaqmi&onf utl rppavm xyfi Asn' d'vawmf&f
jrllomudi uav;u ppv0if ureawmif ai p1350 ay;&ygonf yqdaq;a&;
5 &ufed) 5 oLum;wbyay;&ygonf ppaq;csuf &ygonf
&llawmDdwi &mw0f wrf; aeawmiflonf

ou&mZf 1118ck0gqllvjyn&usmf 15&ufell (26 July 1756)
(avmifpl rsvf 10? pm 240)

blefawmftv&Mudjrw&awmfrv&om &stjyni, etjyni jrefmjyni &mrn
wllfrpí oa&acw&maygu&mr auwlrw&awmifil ru&miripllf
yif, yiv, f ppfulttOrpí x&eefplu& &ZXmejynMud wllfMud
x&daqmifapmlb&jrllp; taygitw&ES h wuG t, Z&y&rnb&om &wemoCf
ulefabmi&ajynMudull tpt&awmfr&om t&ErmpMuma&v& &wemqijzl
rsm;ocif tMun&awmí tavmifrifw&Mud Mum;ty&om [lbmOwjrllull
tpt&aom tMun&awmí b&M;S&fa [mawmfr&om y&uw&awmíw&Gí
p&E&lyDeó wd tpe&lybOó wd laom *gxmuú avmuú
jzpcifysufcif avmu"lv&M;8yg;uú ESv&HOGfí igvly&nf Mu&nf
ynmolvor"paom rifusi lv&M; taygitES h tMun&awmí blefvu&ll
t&nylnm tiftm; jrll\ tpm4yg;rsm;ES h uú ER&v&ESv& twllf t&S&fuú
axmuxm;í ynmES h vly&M;uú vlyM&H&S owDgtaygitwll
toupnfpfí uú lbm;ordwll\ toupppffí q&rn? tw&æmrwd
t, luú , lí igrifulum; rmeuú rowlv&Gí Oyg' Mudp&hjzprn?
tMun&awmíu q&amblefMudwllull ap&mw&Gí &MZojy&v&luonh
pum;&yfrsm;uú ESv&HOGfí owv&t&í q&mw&lbioníuú rqlrjy&f
aeonjzprn? pum;rqufra&muí rayguoníuú axmu&omí
igvni g [lí rmeplv&ES h aeoníom jzprn [lí , &on? igblefawmíuú
cellnm;alumu&Bí apygaomívnf r;rw&aus;urefwwll raygufra&muí
E&lonjzprníuú robmí v&st;qd;wlluy&v&Gí brfr&oní íatmííluú
&MZolbmES h apv&v&v&luon? av&vnf 50 aumí 60cell tpt;tprf
v&v&v&luon? r, lv&Gí tMun&awmí yu&llrifw&Gí &brú av&S 1000?
10000yif &omívnf igu tpt;tprf v&v&v&luon&v&S 60 om;wllull
wllv&lpawm& igav&S 60uú yu&llrifu wllv&Mí &v&Gívnf
yu&llrifae&MES h yu&llrifaeawm& igvnf ightaeES h aeawmírn?
wllv&Mí r&v&Gívnf ynm&B& ½&jcif;uú ESv&H&xm;í x&lv&v&smuonh
t&MES hvma&muív&Gí f&pnf;prfrysuí touraoae&mr&edficsrf,om&rnft

28 September

1756

aMumif;uH cspMunpH arwHES h Mum;a&muion? a&Eef;ociwGf
aocsmarwHES h igjc, M\$ foG h&miHnDx#f xHukirSwyHlayvHUN
xHueepnf, &ShonfpdWf, n&ysmitdWsygod

ou&MZf 1118ck owif;uRwVqef; 5&u&ael (28 September
1756) iatmiwGf 1/2kx0 1ES hay;vHionV
(avmi;red? rSwf 19? pm 67-8)

y#baEplwplwv\ tMum0, f jzplUwwpfaom a&m*gtp&f
teKzv½kyftaygi f,wloni Mumbuy:w6 lwi baom ES f&nub
avsmusajyasmulonjzpli oulawm&maumfri &Sni wnbnywvH
blef;Muuba&wubopaom aevkviqef;opaom vubH o&d o
orUwvloni uH lawmjrwi tjrwnlonjzpli omoemawmf
tpDty6;uH tZmwowrif;umvaomurif; o&d'rmaomurif;wH ubH
jylo&Uaami lawmirvUuf 'geolvpaom olawmaumif;w\ w&m;onf
uH u tjrwnlawmirlonjzpaom [k relq&mawmf jrelrm q&mawmf
, ef;q&mawmf *grOgod t&nOgod'Pfyk'wv oCm taygif,wloni
waelrcsm; lb' b arwajizih &[ef;w\ w&m;ES h tnD arw&nirSwf
yHtyaom tnmwH f;MuDjynMuDrsm; taygif;uH tph&awmirbaom
omoemH g, umawmf r[m''r&mZrif;jrwES h , ck [lbmOwDjynMuDuH
tph&awmirbaom omoemH g, um r[m''r&mZrif; jrwDyg;wloni
omOuqR yapuAK gqR orfforH qH li qbHtg; wHwG f
xHjrwvleubaom orfforH quH awmitawmirlonh uH lawmf
jrwjzpluygonfuH aOae, sowDgw\ csrfom uH &Uaami lawmirMu
ygrS aOae, sowDgtaygif,wloni ri;jrwDyg;uH csrfomygrn?
aOae, scsrfomygvUfvnf orfforH quH ye lawmirlonES fit nd
jynlawmirMurnhtalumi f &Dygon? ublvw&m;omvG f yuwly
talumi f&ifch xHjrwbaom a&bH&eef;ocifa&ES tajruH tph&awmf
rbaom ri;jrwftjzpluH &Muygon? aemuhaemuhaom bOwH fvnf
pubHjzpfci f\ talumif;ublvw&m;u arlvsm&muschvG f yrm'
w&m;\ tustpdy6;enfapwwaomtjzpluHvnf; t [lbu80tnH{u''rH
ObrEl6 ra, m {Oyrmabm tewq oDwH , wodH bu80
yyga'gbu80 yrmawmtewm, oH Owawd tp&lonjzih a[mawmirbaom
w&m;awmfuH a&ESv lawmjrwi oG lawmirlojzih 4if? tyrma'g trwH
yrma'g rplaeemy' H tyHwmerd E8, yrwam, xmrwm[li
a[mawmirityaom a' oemawmirwluH 4if?

19 October 1756

tauma"eZemaum*? tompbm"lemZae? Zaeu' & d J? aeeZae?
oapemvUOg' eH li a[mawmraom w&m;awmU#i? oD&ritjrwf
jzpawmraomtgcg &elutmiJriaomx#U#i? r[moD' r&mZrif
jrwjzpawmraomtgcg oDwebdji h &elutmiJriaom x#ZU#i?
' Cmorifjrwjzpawmraomumvü cspärwänu&šapí &epuW#pojzih
&elutmiJriaom x#ZU#i? [lbmOwJynMuDu#i t#&aom
b&i&mZm" &mZonf or#orK" qu# ye#awmraonES fit nd avmbEH fi H
a' goe# fi H arm[EH fi b#rvU#i#i tMunftom r#v# [mtjzpfzih
pleb#; b#avonh x#ZU#i? a&ES#awmJrwf qifci#awmra#i tMunf
tom &mZr[mrv# o[m, tm; jzih rifjrwDyg; jzpmurS a0ae, s
owDgtaygifw#onf u, ocpv#b# 2yg; aom c#fomU#i &Muygrn?
omoemawmfvü#ü y#p#y#b#&mtu#st#p#y#; 2yg; u# o#ri#om
b&m;wynb#; oC#iawmfv#kw#i MbOg' arwänu#i c#Uygi nES h t#fu#i
ub#i &Uygvü#i aemi#m#v#waom b&m;w#ü MUMUtu#om umv
pojrwf 2a, mu#w#onf oawm#aumifw#i\ pum; u# emcl#i &epu#i
jzwr#i c#p#u#i &šapaomrifE#š#i, mu#ay? igub#y#i#i b&m; jzpf v#w#i li
Am' d#v#awmfv#nf [#om rO#ouyefu#i n#emiE#š#y#; b&m; qu#i
awmifawmraonES fit nd ye#qifygapjci#omamumi h r#e#q#mawmf
jre#rmq#mawmf , e#f#q#mawmf oC#iawmftaygifw#i\ arwänpmjzih
om#oem# g, um rifjrwDyg; u#i arwän#y#f#y#gonf/

ou&mZf 1118ck owifurwfvjyn#aus#i 11&u#ael (19 October
1756) [lbmOw#i ye#apswyb#i b#efMu#d#ynm' #y jre#rmb#efMu#d
o#b#i' r#i#i? O#rvpm#4if pEo#b#i#i O#ynm#omraPw#i#i#y#gonf#m/
(avmif#e#i#i r#sv# 20? pm 71-2? u#e#f? y#x#r 968? pm 242-4)

blefawmftv&Mudjrwawmfrv&om olemy&elwrübyuarthp&mrn paom
 Zrã'wãjrjyifü x&aqmifapmlob;wüü tplyü&awmfr&om t&Erm
 plUma&V&wemqifzlrsm;ocif tm'pöb aerif\ tquftEG f
 jzpawmfr&om t, Zöy&rn&om &wemöCülef,abmi&ajynMudüü
 tply&awmfr&om omoe'g, umawmf tavmifrifw&Mudb&M;
 528yg;aom arwãES h Mm;ty&om &sf, &ejrefmwvüüf 'O, paom
 q&awmfrsm;wüü yefwüü &el&ausZt,oni av&mut&yü om&ry&on?
 avmuüri&fwüü, p&eit&ol&aqmijcif, O&on&visifrif&erfitem; rif&ajrmuf
 wüüqm pon&wüüjriaom vüü rsu&apüom ausZt;owif&jzpon?
 t&y&rsu&Eñ &psu&Eñ 10rsu&Eñöü ausZt; owif&raus&trapmb&M;
 o&Añ&la [mawmfr&om y&#u&wüüsr&f*ef'r&Eñ pon&wüü yn&wã [mawmfr
 on&ftwüüf b&M;tavmif&ol&awm&au&mf&wüü usi&Mumi&fusi&M&jz&paom
 usi&D&wüüw&M;wüü usi&aqmif&om uü E&w&ES&wüürif&usi&fw&M;q, fyg; 7yg;
 pon&wüüübm t&y&psu&Eñ y&st&vüü&aus&map&csi&f&uü b&M;paom
 ol&awm&au&mf&wüü av&sm&uf&wüü v&ew&jA [row&Dg tay&gif&wüü
 aus&map&x&i&ñ;jcif jz&pon&fb&M; tavmif&ol&awm&au&mf&wüüv&nf
 a'gouü a&&ar&wã&uü&em&ar&wã&uü a&&a'gouü a&em&uf&um&va'o
 t&y&ft&cg&t&cs&eft&vm; trit&al&umi&fr&om t&i&fy&X&me&jz&pon? q&awm&fwüü
 av&mu&p&lv&jz&pi& w&el&v&fy&oi&awm&on? rn&on&f&uüü& all&umi&M&up&ü&er&jcif
 r&ü&le&ES&iqif&b&M; ul&el&awm&fr&st&wüü&ñ igomo&em&awm&jy&k blef&M&ur&ñ&S&frif
 jzp&awm&fr&on&/ x&ñ& [mi&f&pl& [mi&f&ot&bl&wüü&ar&jref&i& jref&rm&ö&p&ef&x&ef&M
 au&wr' D&awmifil &mrn [bm&ö&w&ba&ac&w&M&jyn&ft&er' em yk' &w&em&y&
 t&Or&pi& jyn&ft&qu&qu& rif&t&qu&qu&fwüüf x&ñ& [mi&f&tr&sm;&awm&on?
 t&er' em ay&gu&ñ&mr&ü&v&nf, aus&mi&jz&rif t&Erm&v&M&um&pon&wüüü
 ol&Mm;öü ay&gu&ñ&mr&jyn&f&uü ort&on&um&v jyn&ö&jyn&om; ow&Dg
 tay&gif&wüü, rif

ajcmufyg;aom a&mi fcn&awm&w&zi h x&f;vifaom 31b&om v&w&\
t&S jz&awm&raom oA&h&K&b&m;ocif onf Zmw&b&b&m& b0ob&m& oA&h&K&
b&m;jz&p&M&umif yg&r&w&w&u& jzn&awm&rjci f ES&w&ontf,y&w&f
rsu&w&touft *hjr&w&aom te* &wem ypin&f;av;yg;w&w&u& p&e&lv&S&
b&m;&S&f &[E&hjr&w&w&u& oy&w&v&awm&w&u& avmi&f&b&f;aom a&S&b0u
jr&w&aom p&w&ES&w& &b&jzi h o&N&p&n&f;p&r&f&w&u& wy&r&u&f&aom o&ab&m&t&v&
r&b&n&jz&p&r&f oA&h&K&w&O&m&P&f&u& &awm&r&v&G&f ow&D&g&tay&gi&f&w&u&t&m;
u, lq, &awm&r&f e&A&h&e&f&jyn&M&u&D&u& y&w&w&v&awm&r&lon&f&v&n&f, tv&f&aum&f&r&K
b&m;&S&f oy&w&v&awm&u&f&avmi&f&M&u& &aom apwem&t&m;jzi h b&m;Asm' &w&v&awm&u&f
us&E&f&w&u& n&e&mi&c&M&u& &i womoem&w&n&f&u& w&m; ojzi h ow&D&g&w&u&f
apmi&r&on&h Asm' &w&v&awm&f&t&w&f&f o&B&f& km&O&w&D &m&Z&X&med o&M&u&m;ri&f
ork&w&aom t* &h4yg;ES&h jyn&p&h&om a&jyn&M&u&D&u& x&Deef,ueup&lu&f&v&u&f
t&M&un&f&awm&Z&b&ou&u&f&K&bn&f rif&usi&f&w&m; w&lon&f t&cg&cy&f&on&f
rar&tr&av&sm&h &ef&ow&u& a'go&M&u&D&jci&f&r&S&f oA&h&K&w&n&M&P&f&u& jyn&p&h&t&mi&f
jzn&lon&f t&M&un&f&awm&f us&E&f&f&v&n&f b&m;&S&f oy&w&v&awm&u&f&avmi&f&f
Asm' &w&v&awm&u&f& c&v&v&u&f w&e&M&u&D&f &w&wem&oc&f&e&f&abmi&jyn&M&u&D&u&
x&Deef,ueup&lu&f&f ow&D&g&tay&gi&f&w&u&f apmi&r&v&u&f&f omoem&awm&u&f
apmi&f&qmif&on&f oA&h&K&w&q&u&f& awmi&f&on&f aumi&f&aom&t, lu&f , lon&f
&ef&ob&u& a'go&M&u&D&jci&f&r&S&f &ef&w&e&f&f r&r&b&M&u&mi&f&r&sm;u&f n&e&w&v&awm&f&u
p&may;v&lu&f&f
M&u&m;&v&G&f at&mu&f&ar&f&q&w&v&w&f&ci&f&f&bn&f a&S&u&lu&lon&f&ra&m&u&f&ao;f
tjy&K&tr&ck&f&u&av&on&f&r&sm;u&f rat&mu&f&ar&f&ygES&h a&S&tem* &w&d t&u&f&p&D&y&f&h;
r&sm;f oA&h&K& b&m;q&u&f& jyn&f&r&n&f&it&a&M&u&mi&f&f us&E&f&f&t&M&un&f&awm&f ES&w&h&oc&f&f
r* &v&mpum;u&f M&u&m;&on&f E&w&f* &w&q&lon&f&f&t&w&f&f&f rabmu rjy&e&f&r&jr&f&h
, kw&f&yg&on&jz&p&v&G&f us&E&f&f&ES&h us&E&f&f&v&nd t&M&un&f&awm&f* &w&op&ij&r&ap&v&u&f
uy&v&ow&f jyn&f&ub&f&f r&w&jz&p&r&f us&E&f&f&v&nd t&M&un&f&awm&f ES&w&h&oc&f&f&f&f
jz&p&r&n&f o&B&f&f& km&O&w&f&jyn&M&u&D&ES&h &w&wem&oc&f&e&f&abmi&f&f&jyn&f

25 October 1756

Muðonf a&vrtjzprí wmoWbom ewfyntubll pnyifom, mrnh
taMumifonf tem*wü qlbG r&fyð tMunáwmíonfvnf t&shuü
jribojzprí usElybouMuð&G &ihuü tbufyKí aoe*ftm;jzihcSV&mrñ
o&bkcuf &rupponf AMfyg owDgtaygif, wlvfyjcií, &luí pwl^
csfomull r&Mujzponft&moní Olygwíom quMu awmírní
onftaMumifull y, íazmuí b&m;&S íqláwmírwí &spqxcEíyaomt&yü
rdwío[m, jzp&vüí qlzG &m r&fyð tMunáwmíonfvnf tr&:trwí
ynm&ð t&shuüjriaróníoolwa, muíró rvmap? vjzpqef, oleyef
&oolwáwíom pmay;vluclon? , crnóll tMunáwmí ESvüü
tv&Mumifull {uokwí, kwá obmatmíí ynm;&mZm pwla'Oeí
a'g*Eé'Otríwüü apvübní tMunáwmíoll a&muívüí pum;r&st
tvüüüü t&shuüjriboínmPynm&wüüü vmapvüí tciíupístoní
jyðajyí usElyESh usElyínd tMunáwmí r*Zlv&Aíef tustüüü
clp;m;&awmírní/

ou&mZí 1118ckwebqmi írefvqef, 3&u&ell (25 October 1756)
tOu a&lyüüapóní íOðAnm;&mZm? pwla'Oeíclbl wvüüí a'g*Eé a'Oteí
&[efynm' yOtrvmpm&wüESh yefaps;wyáwmíoll a&muíoníh pmpulíwüí
ríí&;uüyvá&áiüükwá&jzífíft yíowüüü
(avmíírefí r&sví 22? pm 83-4)

25 October 1756

blefawmftv&f Mu&jrw&awmfrlv&om omoemh g, umawmf vu&eupMum
&wemqifzlrsm;ocif tMun&awmf tavmifrifw&m;Mu& cspMunp&h
arw&ES h Mum;ty&om yu&rif , c&awmfrlv&onfr&h &efykr&nfrvm
omoemawmfrw&f tpd&ty&h; jyn&blvwumw& tpd&ty&h; w&m;rwn&om
olw&t&m; w&m;ojzi&h jzpfci&ob&mtpd&ty&h;u&h axmu&f w&hfc&2&f
E&h fi&lv&sn&v&n&awmfrlon&f yu&hri&fjyn&h&om a&mu&fS b&h&m;qu&h y&e&om
olw&\ p&w&ESv&h&onf cu&x&e&om oabm&ES h &efy&ES h aw&gri&onf
jz&p&awm&onf tw&hfw&hftjyn&fynf x&h&a&qmi&e&e&ae apm&lon&h;jr&h±
tay&g&f&w&u tav&u&fty&w&f rif{u&m&Z&ES h x&u&w&e&om pum;u&h&q&h
u&h&E&v&O&f tx&tr&h& w&m;ü wn&h&tm&f q&hry&ji&f um, oc p&w&i&oc
2yg;u&h&jz&p&aponf pum;op&im&omv&O&favmu"r&u&h&a&qmi&&u&f&rl x&h&ou&h&o
trsm; b&h&m;paom olawm&aumi&fw&h a[mawmfrlonf x&h&a[mi&fy&h&zi&h
&m&ZOi&paom t&p&n&ftum;w&h&u&h&v&n&f rifw&h&O, &av&lv&mu&rf&usi&f&rl
jz&p&onf w&h&fMu&bjynMu&h&w&h&u&h&pl&ty&e&omow&h&rn&lon&h&ow&h&g&w&h& touf
p&n&f;p&h&fu&h&om csp&h&rn&fu&h& tou&p&n&f;p&h&fu&h& pl&h&f&h&rn&f r[kw&h&Mumi&f&u&h
cspMunp&h& arw&ES hMum;a&mu&fionf

ou&m&Z&f 1118ck we&h&a&qmi&fr&e&f,v&q&e&f, 3&u&f 2&ael (25 October
1756)

(avmi&f&re&f r&S&v&f 23? pm85)

9 December 1756

[bm0w] taemufu... Xmyemí b... q...
&... Muf... wv... f... ajymq... onhipum; tw... r... mon? q...
wt;í a&J... lawmí... aqmif, jy... of oi... qmi&aomf oirnf
xibnftaMuf... aZ, saus... q&mawm... av... x... &rn/

ou&Zf 1118ck eawm/vjyn... usmf 3&u&ell (9 Decemeber 1756)

&efuleefawm... f... trelawm&on/

(avmi... rSwf 27? pm 99)

13 December 1756

&mrnwllf [lbmOwlyjnMuDuill phtlyawmraom rifw&m;MuD cspMunpfn
Mum;a&muftyaoom wllf,MudjynMuD taygit,ES h &wemoCf
ulefabmijynMuDuill phtlyawmraom tMunawmri,fw&m;MuD
a&puawmf c&awmirvmaMumifull Mum;&onfrpí , ckwllf a&muawmirf
vof q&Mufi wllurnftMu&f jrlyustajrmi,fspí jynMuD\ t*G
tvMpuill nnael&f aeygonf a&sykylur® taMumifawmftm;zi h
blefawmweclawmf tMulltpnawmfwllonf waelwyg;wlyth;í
MudjrwawmirvsaomaMumih tMunawmful tMulltpni Mullpm;ygorO
rjzpEh &f&onf oAhkquill awmifawmirfonES fitnd onfclawmf rjci f
yg&rduill jzn&ajci lygonf txulu &mZolpmwof ygonftwllf
b&d wZmwawmirfn &mZr [mrdwzjzpboubll &mZr [mrdwzjzpfí &mrn
wllf,wof r&tcif&f&vofvnt blefawmfulf&f omoemawmftp&tyth;uill
aqmi&G&ygrnftaMumif,ES h jynfoblvum ow&Dgwll c&fomygrnh
taMumifull &sp&xmi hblefawmMuDes h rif&mZmwduill vmygaponf
taMumifull twllf,xuftv&f cspMunpfn Mum;a&mygonf

ou&mZf 1118ck ewawmfvjynhausmf 7&ubell (13 December
1756) yuillu&sp&xmi hausmf blef,MuDes h & [ef 6yg; rif&mZma [mif, ES h
vl 24? r*fvmwlyawm&atmi h&rp&awmir&m a&mu&onf y&yll pmt&vl
a&jzi h&f, t&vill t&vzlo&wfi [lbmwllqyES lygonf
(avmif&red? r&svf 24? pm 88? ulef? yxr? 1968? pm 221-2wof ou&mZf
1118ckewawmfvjynhausmf 14&uf [lygonf)

blefawmftv&Mubjrw&awmfrlv&om omoemhg, umawmf jzpwawmfr&om
 t&Ermplum &wemqijzlrsm;ocif jynftaqmi&aqmi&aoma&Eef,
 jyó 'locifw&fMubjynMub x&aqmitrif&taygif apmfb&jr&lpm;rsn; ocif
 tm' p&O&baerif\ tquftEG jzpwawmfr&om tavmitrif&w&m;Mub
 c&plunp& Mm;a&mufty&om yu&rif?e&A&hef&ut&q&djz&paom ZAA 'dygu&ef,
 ü vltjzplu& &ca&Mumif&u& ajru ty&wpif&plu&f txu&fb&ou&fu
 ty&wpif&caomf ty&ob&jcif&q&h&r&m\ vltjzplu&f tve&cbnf
 olvltx&w&fb&m;ocif a[mawmfr&lonf w&m;awm&u&f axm&u&f
 jyn&fr&u&yif wy&rsn;w&of tM&ur&M&u&f pmq&f&m;jyon? ow&dg taygif
 tou&pnt&pr&fu&axm&u&f , clvnt&waelrjywyif atm&u&ar&h&awmfr&lon?
 yu&rif&vnt&onf pnt&pr&ES&ur&dy&w&v&f wnr&nr&[kw? igvnt&
 4if&ent&yif jz&pw&w&f&ys&u&f&w&w&om oabm&w&m;onf tou&pnt&pr&f&om
 ow&dg&u&ir&q&ES&DB& jrif&r&plum&OVmr&om&vnt& ty&h&f&tjcm;um&va&mu&v&u&f
 ysup&f&onf yu&rif&vnt& ow&dg&taygif&w&f r&f&m ow&dg&taygif&w&f\
 p&by&f&u&f aqmi&lon&yif jylon? igvnt& jyn&blow&dg omoemawmf
 t&p&f&ty&f&u&f aqmi&f&u&awmfr&lon? igu&f p&by&f&jz&pap[lí t&p&f&t, r&f&
 e&A&hef&om&v&u&f tjr&w&n&lon&fu&f aomuü atm&u&ar&h&v&su&f&yif aeawmfr&lon?
 wa, mu&jzn&f&n&f&om, m v&h&om&f&vnt& wa, mu&f&u&f&xl&u& wjcm;trit&cif
 ub&tr[kwf omoemawmf p&by&f&rjz&p&lon? b&d w&z&m&w&fu&f ES&h&oo&f&oi&h
 onf &mZ&ob&mw&f&yg&on&f&t&w&f&f oabmr&f&v&u&f oi&f&awmfr&lon?
 r&f&jr[kw&uvnt& , &f&cjrjz&p&lon? w&m;apmi&om rif&w&f\ tv&ky&ft&mo&h
 on&f&m; O&z&er&M&u&f&pu&f&ub&f w&csu&fyif&2&csu&fyif&x&yif q&h&r[kw&v&M&umif
 u&f&c&plun&f&p&f& arw&in&ES&M&um;a&mu&onf/

ou&mZf 1118ck ew&awmfr&v&jyn&ta&usmf 13&u&f&ael (19 December
 1756) yu&h&ow& rif&mZ&m&f&axmi&ta&usmf blef&M&ub&w&w&f&f jye&y&on&h &mZ&oh
 t&relawmf pmy&y&u&f&a&f; pu&f&f&pu&f&f tve&ob&w&f w&q&f&rcy&ay&on?
 oZif&ye&f&u&f&vnt&

19 December 1756

ay;awmirí vmobwlluloñ;aponf/
(avmi f rē? rSwf 25? pm 90)

(19 December 1756)

blefawmftv&MuDjrw&awmfrlv&om tjynfynfrj&Ujrtw&fw&focif
 jzp&awmfr&om omoemlg, umawm&ajrocif bO&Sftavmit,
 rifw&m;MuD&B&m; q&awmftret&awm&B&onf apmb&B&jr&Uom; tp&De&kyf
 jAe&u&w& ta&B&wvsn&awmipnysurnf ta&B&wv&n; x&B&x&B&; nu&n&n
 raetyulef jrefrmjynb& &S&havulef[li ynm&B&w& q&B&tonf
 olu&erwftv&ubw&B&onftw&f; talumif, u&B&ajr&B&axmu&f u&B& ES&hwu&G
 v&wumw& p&B&y&B&;c&sr&fomjzpp&B&fr&n&u&B&n&f a&B&jynf a&B&jr&B&awmft
 t*³/₄[maoemyw&B&B& &B&B&B&awmD&wipmES&h apcelltoem;awmch
 av&B&u&f&B&apont&B& oif&B&B&nyif? wa, mu&f&v&f&v&f w&B&B&c&sr&fom\
 wa, mu&B&amif, v&f&waomif&u, N a&B&so&B&[mitw& q&B&B&taom x&B&B&ES&h
 tnd jzp&awm&on? aus,Zt&op&B&awm&u&B&ch Mur&B&w&ES&h rui&f&ru&B&
 omoemjy&B&ou&B&, m? aqm? avmi&B&B&n? x&B&vif? ue&B& rifuif? uav:?
 atmyvu&f aomif&B&y&f? Oef&B&B& r&B&n&B&f? r&B&B&amif? r&B&rw&f o&B&e&B& o&B&ayg?
 v&B&cm;? a, mu&B&apmu&f anmi&B&B&? awmi&f&v&f? yif? ew&B&armu&f pu&B& p&vif?
 azgif&vif? v, fu&B&f? jyn&f om, mOw&B& ' *le? ' v? y&B&B&B& ajrmi&f&jr? r&B&v&B&
 32jr&B&B&B&pi t&B&y&B&y&w&f&MuD c&B&B&B&w&B&v&n&f; aus,Zt&op&B&awm&u&B&ch
 vuf&B&awm&E&B&fi&B&awm&cs&n&f; jzp&B&u&avjy&B&on/ tqu&B&qu&B&om
 rifw&B&vuf&B&xu&B&yif aus,Zt&op&B&awm&u&B&ch awmi&f&ylef; ajrmu&f&v&f&aeonf
 ucsi? u&B&i? vO? cw&B&B& timu, paom v&B&B&B& taygif&w&B&on&v&n&f;
 aus,Zt&op&B&awm&u&B&ch &B&B&u&avjy&B&on? r&B&B&B&u&B&f u p&B&B&vion?
 ra&B&mu&B&B&fu Mu&B&vionf q&B&B&omt&B&mv&n&f; rif&B&cpm;jcif&u v&B&B&B&ule&B&om
 u&B&B&awm&fr&B&w&B&"r&B&v&B&x&B&nyif jzp&awm&on? bO&S&f rifw&B&m;MuD&B&n
 jyn&B&axmi&f&y&B&krif&omr [w&B&f jyn&B&axmi&f&y&B&koemjy&B&krif {u&B&m&Zf jzp&awm&fr
 c&B&B&frmaom olw&B&u&B& aw&B&awm&fr&v&f&B&B&? Et&B&n&B&omolw&B&u&B& aw&B&v&f&B&
 olum;? jyn&B&B&B&B&B&B& o&B&B&cs&B&f? "r&B&B&B&B&B&B& ba, mit&B&q&B&B&B&B& tr&B&B&lu&B&
 EE&B&i&B&i&B&h r&B&q&B&B&e&B&awm&fr&av&B&h &B&B&cs&B&on? t&B&maumif&B&om&v&csu&f
 t&B&aeaumif&B&om&f

(19 December 1756)

wouq&onitw& jrd&eftM&Htpn& ocyl&off&ul p&wry&ul f
ryef? jif&cr&rnft&M&umif jzp&awm&on? o&H&t&mw&G&rlum; o&U&H&rc&H&f
u&H&w&el&w&f&f& q&ub&on&av&mu&ub&w&on&u&H&f jzp&av&jy&on?
a&J&y&n&a&J&r&law&mb&H& p&H&map&ced&H& rit&{u&H&m&Z&f u&H& law&mf w&w&H&f&jy&n&f&H&
o&H&f, law&mf&H& u&H& w&H&f&u&H& a&H&mu&f&jy&ko&ir&n&x&if&on? q&H&maw&mf&H&rlum;
&[e&f&w&H&m;E&S&h jz&p&H&rl v&lb&om&av&mu&up&w&jz&p&H&v&G&f w&H&m;v&n&f&rw&H&m;om
w&H&m;v&n&f&rw&H&m;o&H&f q&H&bn&H&pum;t&w&H&f o&aw&mf o&abm o&u&M&uon&f
r&S&w&f&G&f&rlum; [kw&f&y&gv&su&f&H&avon&f jy&ky&gv&su&f r&avon&f [k& tr&H&B&u&H&
aemi&w&H&E&H&rn? rp&H&H&E&S&h q&H&maw&mf &H&av&jy&on?

(ou&H&m&Z&f 1118ck ew&aw&mf&jy&n&H&us&mf 13&u&H&e&H&) (19 December
1756)
(av&mi&f&re&H& r&S&w&f 26? pm 95-6)

q&mwamrwarwmpquonf w&m;ritjrw? oAhKb&m; y&eAhef
, lawmirivOf uylvOwf &mZj*H[pmOwLukó Eín½H paom &þjynaxmif rñ
omo&B"gw&awmíuH wpdV&wvpc&Oí uluG Muon? tjc; jynf
axmirifwHrñ aOp&pk r[kw&cs/ ig\ar&awmí "gw&awmíwHlonf
tav;tjrwjyKí uluG &m omoemawmíuH c&ajrñuEHlonf tpd&onf
ritblef&Bmwñrñf b&m;&Sftrelawm&lonvñf; wallumif?
tem*awypE&a' o Al "omoeKó wí &S&arm*%vylw&g&m relawmiríonf
wallumif;u&xmufí b&m;r&awmílon&emuf x&daqmítrif;
jyn&axmítrifwHlonf wjyn&axmílysufí wjyn&axmíwñlonf
blef&S&irifwHlonf y#uw&awmí ar&awmí "gw&awmíwHlonf tusty&ñ;&myífi
uluG Muomallumíh b&m;&S&ar&awmí'gw&awmí ZrÁ' dvíulef jyníro
wnlonf jzplygawmíonf &þp&G&váom "gw&awmíwHlonf c&ajydvíof
&olvulwíof tílwepmíuH &½&m;cñ &S&ir[muóy w&ñjzih
&þp&G&vHlonf aqmífi jy&ðr&S&tZmwowftm; ty&ay\ / tZmwowrívñf;
tawmíftapmuf &þiq, &B&om wíluú aocsmíw&spñ ausmíu&apwí wñf
b&m;&S&í Asm' dv&awmíftwíft "r&maomuríf aqmífi lí onDpñ&yírsn;ES&h
apwíy&x&ñjykyap urñf;r&svpmES&h xm;cñ b&m;ocíf y&eAheDí lawmirí
(218)E&þwí&áom t&cg&y&gw&vyl jyníu "r&maom uom&emíyk {u&m&Z&jzplí
omoemíu Muníh&áomallumíh &S&arm*%vylw&g&mpum;uH Mum;&víof
b&m;&S&í h[mawmí&áom "r&Eín&þ&áomí&fav;axmíuH&ní a&wí&fa&uef
&þ&áomí&fav;axmíþjyKí v&lawmíN/ b&m;&S&ar&awmí'gw&awmíuH
aqmífi Mí tjynfjynf t&ñ&ñíu apwíy&x&ñwíuH ysufí &ñ\ / r&oníuH
tpm;jyKí xm;cñ / &m&Zj*H[jynbH a&muí tZmwowíurñf; r&svpmES&h
xm;cñoní apwíuH awí&mwíof &þp&G&váom "gw&awmíwHlonf &í
84000apwíwñf ZrÁ' dvíjyníro tot&to&buHluG &mwí& t&y&yEHlonf
jzplygawmíon? onft&mrñvñf "r&maomuríf;blef;MuDí ap

wlyxwlu arawmfuulu &bxhjzplygawmbon? yk'jynwof
aem&xmrifapmvuf uf omoemawmb&muir q&m&st&[IESh jylp&m
wof rif,lu&Efiwof y&d w&moem y#uwpmay r&acao:?
&SAR'acmowu oD' lufetuf ut, lonh y#uawzloxjynrft
&avon? ox'EK' mri frs xkwlygap&st&[lq' aem&xmrifonf
b&m;&stretawmf omoemawmb&; jzplonuf &nir oiwi&avsmuf
yw&tmif onwuf ap' ox'jynrft y#uawmfuf xkw&ap' ox'K
rEK' mri frvnt E' E' j'lonf t p&v' t p' jzplnfyx'ZheES' jzpl'
, l&avaom&umih pmultxkwf ZAA' y'gu'et,wof jrwaom&wem uf
rn&oltm; pmayxw&O'rnent,q' pmxkwlonh onw'yefv&\
aem&xmrifapmvnt omoema&,"r'ujzpl' pmxkwlyg igtMunfom
q' rs rxkwvuf&omf y#uwuf rqlvibih jrwoifuf ES'hwuG
y#uawmfuf&atmif, l'nppft*ij4yg; cellxm;i ox'wuf wu& v'if
jr'UES'hwuG rEK' mu&i y#uawmfapwlyx'hrsm;p' &onf "gwf
awmf&awmf 1/2lyxlawmf oifusy&awmfsm;uf aqmic' yk'jynrft
ufuG &onf jzplygawmbon? onft&mr&vnt a&Sblef,wef,lu&onf
rifw'gw&awmf y#uawmfwuf tust&&m ppft*ij4yg;ES' h y'iaqmif
, l&onfx' jzplygawmbon? oD' l'rapw'rif,vufuf blef,tmPm n'f
oD' wof aus;uf&wuf rE'f to&to&axmifxm;i rif,r'uaom a'umih
or&ES'pG lawmfy'uf [l&omOw'q'ijzL&S'fu'quf p'plawmf,
v'naom&umih [l&omOw'pG lawmb&muir ufuf &onf jzplygawmh
on? onft&mr&vnt, rw'urawmf,bES' h blef,lu&om& r&w'f
y'v'naom&umih ufuf &onf jzplygawmbon? yk'le&ywd blef,lu&om wof
w'1/2kw'w'w'nf; jynf' c'f a&muiv'if w'1/2kw'w'w'nf; e&ywd blef,uf
bufy'f' p'prjy'naom&umih pG lawmfy'uf qu&ay;i yk'f'f'uf
ufuf &avon? onft&mr&vnt blef,tm; rw'UES' h
p'prjy'naom&umih pG lawmfy'uf qu&ay;i ufuf &onfx' jzplyg

19 December (1756)

quón/

(ou&mZf 1118c) ewáwmi/vjyn&usmf 13&u&ael (19 December 1756)

quónfiarw&ipm/

(avmi f&rel? r&wf 28? pm 101-3)

(19 January 1757)

jri fr; vylom; omat mif jcm; em; & mwof rif; & ausm facigifu A w r s; celli
 xrf; & u on/ aemurif; & ausm facigifu auwlrw r n aom awmif j r u
 u by; i awmif il b & i r s h a w m r l o n ? a & s a w m i f i r i f; a o g q i f t a q m i f
 t & u f u l a y; a w m i r l i E s a w m i t a & s w w f r o b & m; E s h p l b u a w m r l o n ?
 q i f 1 0 p b ? j r i f 1 0 p b ? t a j r m u a o e w ? a q; u s n a p a a & a i b t l y r s t x n f
 r s t r m; u l v u z h a w m r l o n ? v r i f i, w u l a v s o i f p k 2 p l o r w p l u l
 o & y v i n; y o s u f t p r s h a w m r l o n / a v s i u m; a & t a & w p i f ? a v s i u m; e d
 w p i f a y; a w m r l o n / r i f; j r i f u a & j z h u l v n f p m o i f q & m a y; a w m f
 r l o n ? o u & m z f 1 1 0 8 c k w G (1 7 4 6) b & i h a e m i f u l p p f u l f j r u u l a y; a w m f r l i
 a & e e f t a q m i h a q m i f a q m u l v j y b v o f a & s r i f; { u & m z w r i f; c r f r i f e m;
 t a q m i f t & u E s h w u g a y; a w m r l i p p f u l f j r u u l a j y m i f i r i f j y k & o n ?
 p p f u l f b & i f b n ? e e f r a q m i r o b & m; o m; a w m f u l p v i f j r u l ?
 a w m i e e f r o b & m; o m; a w m f u l p u j r u l ? a w m i h a q m i r o b & m; o m; a w m f u l
 a & a w m i f r u l ? a j r m u a q m i r o b & m; o m; a w m f u l w e h a w m i & s u l a y; a w m f
 r l o n ? u l l v y a w m l w G f r i b n t o m; a w m f u l r u & m & s ? 4 i f n u l
 a & e l o m & s u h a y; a w m r l o n / a & a w m i r i f ? u e h a w m i r i f; w u l
 a A g i f; x l y e m; x G f r * f v m a q m i & m w o f a & a w m i r i f; u l a o g y v m u s t i f; a & e s u f
 2 p i f; E s h a e m & x m r i f a p m t r n f u l r s h a w m r l o n ? u e h a w m i r i f; u l
 a o g y v m u s t i f; a & e s u 2 p i f; E s h o w r i f; a p m t r n f u l r s h a w m r l o n ?
 c r n h a w m l o b & m; u l l v y a w m i o m; r u & m p m; u l r i f; & a ' o a u s m f t r n ?
 a y g i f r u p m; u l r i f; & m z a u s m f t r n ? w & y i f r u p m; u l r i f; & e E a u s m f t r n ?
 v i f y p m; u l r i f; & r i f; v s t r n ? u o m j r u p m; u l r i f; & r i f; v a u s m f t r n f u l
 r s h a w m r l o n ? o u & m z f 1 1 1 3 c k w e c l v (q e f 8 & u h a e l) ((1 1) M a r c h 1 7 5 2)
 w o f [l b m o w d w v l f; w l t i f o j r u u l i a v m u o & b l b & m;
 ' g, u m r i f; w & m; E s h r o b & m; o m; a w m f o r h a w m l v p k a q a w m f r s t a w m l w l E s h
 n h a w m l o w l " r & m z m o m; o r d w p k o m; a w m p v i f r i f o m; ? p u r i f o m; ?
 p p f u l f r i f o m; o r d w p k

(19 January 1757)

ES h rS;MUrWUdWUd wvllfwll orf, li [lbmOwbll aqmif, lav
on? ppuullfb&if [lbmOwWVMeon? avmuo&blb&m; 'g, um
rifw&m;ES inbowl"r&mZm om;awmf pvitritrifjyWllWUd [lbmOwD
wvllfrifu (ou&mZi 1116ck owifuRwVjyntausmf 14&u&el) (3
November 1755) a&r&azsmu&von? OeMudowdrif;MudUd avmu
o&blb&m; 'g, um [lbmOwD&murifw&m;vuxuf ta&SbuWUf
ajrmifacgif&thUd ay;i eE&Z, trnlu&rhon? tp&ifuE&Wfi
&mZb, aogaomupm&itw&fi ofton? a&TusyvuubuftW&y;on?
o&D&usmfxftrnlu& rhon? owdrif;Mudtrnlu& rhon? OeMud
cellon? "g;trrnf; o&D&rfay;on? w&foifrif;Mud taqmi&nt;
aqmi&p tr&lawm&f w&foifrif;Mud&Z, aem&xm taqmiubll
aqmi&on? OeMudowdrifi, fu& avmuo&blb&m; 'g, um
[lbmOwD&murif;vuxuf tr&D&om;awmfub [mit tr&D&ppOf
qyfo&h&thUd ay;on? qif&jcwUbaygu&thUy;on? w&iAv
trn&emulw&i&usmf xif trnlu&rhon? taemulbuWUf w&th
u&y;on/ Oe&xmucellfi a&Tusyvuubuftll u&fi4&thUy;on?
u&f&cuWubuftllO&fay;on? rifv&D&awmftrnlu& rhon?
waumifyW&y;on/ owdrifi, ftrnlu&rhon? OeMudcellon?
w&foifrif;Mud&er&Z, aem&xm aqmi&Cu&on&nt; aqmi&Cu&p
tr&lawm&f aqmi&Cu&on? OeMud&D&Z, aum&thUd avmuo&bl
b&m; 'g, umrifvuxuf tr&D&ygtaqmi&jrl wy, ifaus&ajz&thUd
tr&D&ppO&y;on? eEo&trnlu& ay;on? ou&mZi 1096w&f (1734)
tp&ifuE&Wfi &mZAv&aogaomur&h jzn&ofawmf&rhon/
a&TusyvuubuftW&y;on? rifxirifv&trnlu&rhon? qmvi&f&thUd
ay;on/ u&f&cuWubuftlltO&fay;on? OeMudcellon?
"g;trrnf;o&D&rf&oyw&w&ell yw&jrm;p&y;on? ajrmulbuWUf
i&ejrWUy;on? rif&ritv&y; xif trnr&rhon? ew&S MUDtrni
"r&aoemywd trnlu& rhon? o&D&Z, aum&thUdtrnlu& rhon?
ue&rhUy;on? w&f

(19 January 1757)

oifrif, Muðærstaz, æm&xm aqmi &ubonh entaqmi &u&rnf
 trelawm&f aqmi &u&on? ou&mZi 1113ckwG (1752) [lbmOwD
 wv&fw& tif, Ojr&u& Oef, &mw&f [lbmOwD& ygavon/ ou&mZi
 1118ckjym&v (jyn&usm&5&u&ael) ((19) January 1757) w&f a&Z&Og; awmf
 atmua&mu&on? OeMu&O&' [&mZmu& rm&atmi fb&m; 'g, um
 rifw&m; vufxuf pm; awmf&f; a&u& celli awmi w&f aus; y& f&u&
 ay; on? a&T'g; aqmi jyn&it&f tajymu&xay; on? avmurm&f atmi fb&m;
 'g, umrifw&m; vufxuppv&f axmi fu& tr&f; celli &mZausm&trni u&
 r&on? a&Tusyvubuft& us&f 4&ay; on? eEaZ, ausm&xiftrni u&
 r&ni a&T w&u&Decellon? eEausm&olttrni u& r&ni tw&f O&ecellon?
 u&f&u&vubuft& tOef, waumi y&w&x&G tif&rf&ivucw&
 x&e&anmi &u&2qi fwyf'g; (t&f) rnf&o&n&f&f&ay; on? w&f&ajr&f&f&u&
 ay; on? j&f&v&Decellon? avmuo&b&b&m; 'g, um [lbmOwD&mu&rif
 vufxuf pnb&ausm&xiftrni u& r&on? w&f oif&f&f&cellon?
 OeMu&f&cellon? w&f oif&f&f&Mu& ær&staz, æm&xmaqmi b&nt&f
 taqmi fu&aqmi &u&ap trelawm&f aqmi &u&on? rif&f&f&v&
 ausm&xiftrni rif, Mu&drif&v&trni u& r&on? ya' o&mZ&f&trni u&
 r&on? ya' o&mZ&trni u& r&on? aOgyvm&u&f&fa&tsuf 2pif&ay; í
 OgOí&Dgu&w&u& aOgyvmp&í u&w&mh wu&on? ou&mZi 1113ck (1752)
 [lbmOwD&w&f&f&rif&w& tif, Ojr&u& &í [lbmOwD&u& aqmi &mv&f&c&D
 tMu&m; w&f q&avon? OeMu&ðær&st& a&æwmif&u& avmurm&atmi fb&m;
 'g, umrifw&m; vufxuf a&Gaomu&u&Decellon? avmuo&b&b&m;
 'g, umrif&vufxuf jrif&acgif&cellí ycef, Mu&ðaus, anmi w&f f&u&
 ay; on? eEr&w&f&trni u& r&on? a&Tg; aqmi jyn&it&f jyn&h oif&acsm
 ay; on? a&Tusyvubuft& ay; on? ausm&xif&Er&w&f&trni u& r&ni
 tw&f O&ecellon? u&f&u&vubuft& tOef&ay; on? OeMu&f&cellon?
 waumi y&w&f aif&x&G tif x&rf&f&ivucw&f'g; rnf&o&n&f&f&ay; on?
 u&f&awm&f&st&u&ay; on? ær&st&a&æwmif&trni u& r&on?

(19 January 1757)

aemurif&rif&awmiftrnful rñon? aerst&az, aem&xmtaqmif
enfwaqmifap trelawm&f aqmi&u&on? OeMuðo&OZemul
rm&atmi&wemb&g, umrifw&vufxuf tpa&cellí tb
pma&Muðw&f axmura&om&on? avmurm&atmi&b&g, 'g, um
rifw&vufxufjr&vlyft&epma&cellon? v&v&awmpma&Muðcell on?
awmifw&fMuðaus; tifi&u&ay;on? avmuo&b&b&g, 'g, um
[bmOw&murifw&vufxuf b&i&Zmtrnful rñon? a&Uyf
vubuft&ay;on? t&f&ay;on? Oe&xmucellon?
v&v&apv&v&av; aofaomu&u&Decellon? ajympajrmif ae&mcs&Z&awmDef
cellon? vusneEoltrnfulrñon? u&f&u&vubuft&t&O&f&ay;on?
ustif&4&ay;on? o&Z, oc&f, m trnfulrñon? Oe&apmicellon?
waumify&v& ax&tif&jrif&ua&ZOg uawmi&a&a&ay;on? "g; t&f&(rnf)
o&f&f&of&w&well yw&jrm;pa&ay;on? u&f&v&f&ok&jr&T&ay;on?
ou&v&y&wi&f&f& x&r&f&i&v&uc&w&ay;on? OeMuðcellon? x&De&f
anmi&u&w&q&i&h&pv&G& 5o&G& ay;on? ustif& 2&f&ay;on? x&De&f&anmi&u&w&
2&q&i&ay;on? u&f&v&f&ok&jr&T&ay;on? r[maer&st&o&f& o&f&trnful
rñon? aofaomu&f&jrif&pk& t&c&ky&w&ef&O&ecellon? a&f&ay&carmu&ay;on?
rif&b&f& oltrnif rif&f&rif&v&ausm&xiftrnful rñif w&f&w&v&jr&Muð
ay;on? u&f&f&u&f&pa&x&mi&h& vubuft&ay;on? if&wy&ay;on? "g; t&f&f&t&f&f&
t&zm;ou&f&gef&r&f&, u&b&f& yw&jrm;pa&ay;f& aqmi&u&on? u&f&f&u&f&ay;on?
if&wy&ay;on? o&f&v&f&w&v& 90&ef&x&De&f&anmi&u&w&f& 3&q&i&h& jrif&Muð&a&Mu, f&wy&
ay;on? &f&f&f&f&emiftrnif avmux&v&vac&gift&f&f&f& &f&Z&x&w&f&zm;trnif
"r&f&omu&f&Zmtrnfulrñon? t&f&v&v&f&Zmtrnif o&f&f&t&f&f&f&o&emy&w&f&
trnifaer&st&f&Zm trnfulrñon? o&f&O&Zemtrnfulrñon/

(ou&f&Zf 1118ckjym&f&v&jyn&f&us&f& 14&u&f&el) (19 January 1757)
(o&f&f& ? *se&f&O&g&f&D 1929? pm53? azzO&g&f&D 1929? pm 60-2)

blefawmftv&Mubjrw&awmfrv&om omoem'g, umawmf vuf&uf
 plUmocif to&ib0&Sf tavmifrif,w&m;Mu&bl&m; Asn' d&vawm&bn?
 umvO&v&v&v&f c/2& jyn&thysub&a&Ovsm;í om;ulttr&aw&? tr&u&
 om;raw& oyle&blue&w&brf,q&baqmif, &mygí wv&f,w&u t&blΜai&G
 ES h tqi&qia&mi&fpm;on&fule&vnf, &bn? txuf&jyn&thjir&Dyp&O&E&f&bl&
 vb&t&ap&he&on&fule&f rd&mbv&mure&f&u&le&ay&gif t&y&f&yf u&le&w&br&f&
 iga&pu&aw&ma&t&mu&f ocif&yle&w&v&v&u&u&le&f iga&pu&aw&ma&t&mu&f
 tv&O&D&ia&mu&f tr&aw&mu&f&rf&ci&v&O&f&aw&mv&e&ap? wv&f,w&la&mi&f, csí
 O, bn&fule&f&f&f rd&bajr&mu&f&y&D&ES h q&i&f&u&f u&le&jz&pb&on&f [kw? &e&bl&w&
 brf, &a&mi&fpm;or&u&le&w&u&u&ap&v&ly&g;v&u&le&jy&v&bn&p&w&ES h O, bl&w&br&f&
 a&Saemif&ult&n&a&mu&lon&f r&q&bm aw&mv&e&ap? wv&f w& jyn&bl&
 a&mu&f&S jyn&th, &í G&f&v&O&f av&sm&jyp&f Pf c&q&dw&blΜai&ES h O, bn&fule&f
 jz&p&v&O&f u&le&ES h t&S&f&tw&a&mu&f&v&O&f t&blΜai&u& ay;rs aw&mv&e&ap?
 ocif tv&O&f&ule&f&f g&ule&f&f iga&pu&aw&ma&t&mu&a&mu&f&v&O&f 4&if&enf v&w&ap&
 rn&f

ou&m&Zf 1118ckwe&ct;v&q&ef 14&u&ba&el(2 April 1757) aZw&D&w&
 e&ef&aw&mv&f&f&ay;ty&aw&mv&f&on&f
 (av&mi&f&p&f r&S&v&f 1? pm 219-20)

14 April 1757

trellawm& bnf b, aoe? t&y&ylo pmay; onrñ pmull rceES
t&shwif wq/cyfi tcsyMudtuMud uif, Oe/wq/yawmDejyi
bDu&i vjwy&rn? vjwrbq/wv&xm; i nnnr&swrswfi
ay; onwq/yu b, aoeuorf&rn? igtoGib0&stavmifrif
w&m; Mudb&m; tustpdyñ; awmES h pyboru au, Z; opñawmES fitnd
t½xHp& bnf wif pp&Mump&i V

ou&mZf 1119ckwebt; vjyn& usmf 11&u&ell (14 April 1757)
(avmi f, pl r&vi 19? pm 265)

5 September 1757

r[m'gehZ, sod aZ, &e&tmi? 'dy*Paumbo! auwlrvm?
pma&ijz&ax&w&u&apí &[ef;ocfhw&rs& tolt&taqmif& awmit, bl
v&vif&w& b, aoeupp? t&y&yfr&w&aeonh &[ef;ocfhw&rs&
tr&tci&f&w&fir[mtw&v, o"r&mZ* &w&awm&fu w&q&ypm ES h&ocf&
omraP owif&ow&ac:cs&v&u&í aqmi&u&ap? r[m'gef v&vif&w&f
q&awm&fu w&q&ypmygaom&v&nf, rac:rcapES & pmoit&tmif t&y&yf
jr&w& jyn&plac&git&w&ay;&rn/

ou&mZf 1119ck awm&ovif,vjyn&aus&p&u&ael (5 September
1757)

(avmi&pl& r&sv&f 21? pm 269)

19 October 1757

trēlawm&bn? ' i w w G t r f x r j r m ; a y ; p m ; o n f r i i a q a w m i r s t a w m f q l f
a u s m u f t k w j z p o n f u l q l f ' i w & n a e a q o m ; r s t o m ; w l v l u m h b r f ; q d i
x e f ; x l y , & n ; o n f t & m r f i x e f ; x l y l a p ? a q o m ; r s t o m ; r e f v G i f t k w a u s m u f
j z p i r [k w i a e m i f a q o m ; r s t o m ; j z p o n f [l i o w l o d f o b o m ; o r d r s i
t & y & y f t a q t r s t v l a p m f u m ; w l o n f r i f n d r i f o m ; u b l r i f & e u l f i
q i f & b m ; j y n b j y n b o m ; w l u l t v e f t m u l ; n n f y e f e y p u f r i f u s i h
p l u s i h j y l a m u m i f u l i g a & e m ; a w m l u m ; & v G i f a e r s t o b a z , a e m & x m ?
j r l o e a z , & e o ? j r l o e f v u s h p n b ? a x m i r s ; t o e f a o f a o m u f
m u b i , b o m ; w l 2 c e f a c s & r n i r r s w e s h w u , l n b o m ; y i f j z p a o m f v n f
r i f o m ; j z p o n f r i f a j r ; j z p o n f q l v G i f e k w o d u l t w G f u a t m u l v d i
j y p ? i a u s ; z t o p m a w m e s p y g ; & b n f i t w l f i g r i e f ; v G i f r e f c s i f i g c s p v G i f
c s p c s i f ? i a u s ; z t m u u b a & a w m f u l a x m u f r u s y n s y f p & i v

ou&mZf 1119ck wefaqmi rlef vqef&sp&u4 [lael (19 October
1757)
(avmi fpl rsvf 22? pm 271)

29 October 1757

ulbWqdyacjif;u&vfi o&u&0&ausmf, full tp&vftacsmufull *P&?
pu&ausmfxi&w&u&loem;awmfion/ vlypm;i tr&awmfu&xrf&u&ap/
ou&Zf 1119ck we&aqmi r&ef,vjyn&ausmf 3&u&ael (29 October
1757) pma&;awm&a0v&Zm&uw&q&awmficyion/
(avmi f,p& r&svf 4? pm 227)

(29 October 1757)

owibhu vabykwDgeapi pwiowaEeh owiowaAOp *O&eo'H
ba0tm, Iraem Obwdi6 OükuMuá, m 'ó aoem0Zñ t'ó e
&La00 Asu9vd(welqylawmDepm)
(avmi fpl rSvf 5? pm 229)

29 October 1757

t&y&yu &CilohwmObwif y&yluvitwi fyonhitrelawmtwil f
a&onh pmcleul aerstob&Z, saem&xmrhijap? aerstob&Z, saem&xm
u jyaLumifullrswpmygrsb, aoeuwqycw&rn/

ou&mZf 1119ck weaqmifefvjynhaumf 3&u&el (29 October
1757)

(avmi fpl rswf 20? pm 267)

trellawm&on? prÿ e*lwarm0tp0f uifwllwll &llollawm0llwif
 csulwll ou&Zf 111(8)clupí 1119ckwll uifc&awm&ig 4438
 0epm;tjcm;aiG 555d 'lwarmuif prÿ e*ll uif 2uif tcl&awmí 490d
 'lb&m;ul&awmllwll rifv&usm&xifull ay;tylgoní quib&f&m
 b&m;ul&awmll uí frygí quib&foníull twyíro&ll ygb&m;
 ul&awmllwll uifc&awm&qll rifv&usm&xif& ay;tylgoní
 quíoní pmqu&omcg jrif&cl&ol pm&ífr&w&olquíoní aílull
 x&f&f&f&olw&ES h rifv&usm&xif&ma&;uif&0ef b, aoeupp&llwí
 x&f&f&f&olw&llpp&csulull &llollawm0llwí&r&ní/

ou&Zf 1119ckew&awm&vqef, q, &u&ell (20 November 1757)
 (avmí f&pl r&wí 23? pm 273)

29 November 1757

b, aoe[lwrsawmivnhi m; Lum; obrOu & C; HoawmO)wi r n&nfi
wlyul tyawmiron? tcsyftuicellawmiron? rnonhou&mZi r qd
wvVif vqef, Ep&uabellul y&yulvinoof, & C; HoawmO) wi&on?
vIwrsi a&Saemu/2Oif/2Heefawmywvni trn&rs;rwvwl
tIDeftrifnri fom; wll trwif clbrwixm; i p&iforQ jyb jyw&om
w&m; rpum; rluVnf clpma&; a&Sae trbnf wlluc: i pp&Mum&rnf
clyefa&Sae pma&; yefa&muivuaqmif clwlluy; onlvuaqmif a&Sae
ajcuay; &onh ai&vuaqmifwi&onh yP&ia&; pm; rsvpm; aMu; aiG
yP&irsm; onf vqefw&uabelluonf vulewllf qif&bm; wllwGf
u&Mumifull obm&atmif a&; om; i a&Em; awmMum; & C; HoawmO)
wi&rnf u&f; bllp&i pm; rsm; rsvnf ay; &onirsm; ull rsvtsuES h
& C; HoawmO)wi &rnf tr&lawm&bn/

ou&mZi 1119ck ewlawmvjynhausmf 4&uabell (29 November
1757)
(avmi f; pl rsvi 17? pm 260)

vīwīupmclēawmīrsm;uīl pma&;celoolwīra&; t00pmclēawmīrsm;uīl
 a&;ay;allūmīf;uīl a&ēm;awmīlūm;awmīrīon? celawmīrīonhī pma&;
 vu0āem&xm? vuf, maem&xm? a&āwmiāem&xm? vu0ā&āwmi?
 vuf, ma&āwmiī wūbma&;ap? onīyīf t00a&;vūīf vufūzw?
 pmclēawmīuīvnf; tī&mrīnī ra&;ray;apef; a&ēef;awmī vīwīwīlōm
 a&;ay;ap? b, aoeuīījye&rnf/

ou&mZf 1119ckjymōlvjynhūsuf 4&uāell (28 December 1757)
 (avmīf;pl ršwī 26? pm 280)

29 December 1757

a&ëefawmfvîvîvîf pmclëfawmfuü a' Oaem&xm?aZ, aem&xm? aumf&xif
aem&xm wüüü pmay; ayay;rsm;uüü pmclëfawmf a&;ay;ap/ pmclëfawmf&;
celawmfirionfb, aoeuüüjye&rnf/

ou&mZf 1119ckjymöüvjyn&usmf 5&u&ell (29 December 1757)
(avmi f,p& r&mf 27? pm 282)

29 December

1757

rs;rwfwrñi 0wfvktif*duh a&ãiz&h tem;uŷi r0wfrqiap Esh
xt;oem;awmirrS0wqiáp? b, aoejrW0efWuUdq&rn/
ou&mZf 1119ckjymolvjynh usmf 5&uhell (29 December 1757)
(avmi f,p& rsvf 25? pm 278)

4 January 1758

warm Ouitawmf prÜ e*Uitawmf pÍ jrefm &sfwvÜ f;
avSbÜ; ulefonfwÜ rñ q, bÜ fwclÜ f aumucbñ fñ &monf qif&bñ;
ulefonfwÜ uleboñ; EÜ frñf r[kw? xÜ pÜ yif jzpaomfvñf; q, bÜ fwclÜ f
raumubapES ð avSwÜ fulefw&mygvÜ f aumucbñ rñññ ulefonfwÜ
tiftm; uÜ axmucsi bñ qifcññ olppñ wplavsmññ aumucbap?
w½ky ulefonfwÜ rññ uifapmi uifaewÜ uom cley; jrbay; ap? aig 1H
qelwjynñ zsi fyemrwiapES ð a&b0g; awmñatmuñ&muÜ f a&muÜ f
aÜmif; uÜ uifOerññ tp&icbap? uifOea&Ü uifpma&; wÜ taumñawmñsm;
uÜ aumubap? aumññ &onñb@mawmñsm; uÜ pm&ifus, pm&ifcsyf ES h
uifOetu pma&; oifjrbÜ fap/

ou&mZf 1119ckjymolwjynñ aumñ 11&uñell (4 January 1758)
(avmi fpl rsvf 24? pm 275)

13 January 1758

&wemodCulef;abmifeef;awmiwif; waMumifa&;pmcleftrrelawmf jyef buf
í tyon? ulef&ñuif;apmih ipWUñ 15ttraxmifom;uñ uif;wif
pbyñ;awmf b@mawmirm;uñ tMunht½aeap? jynfrUu rirfrifciñ
jrUñ&ñOeirceUrxm;apES hui;wif aeí i pht ES h pbyñ;awmf uñUn½aeap/
ou&mZf 1119ckwyWVqef, 5&Uñell (13 January 1758)

(avmi f;pl rsvf 12? pm 245)

(13 January 1758)

rkwqjhcft uCuwifa' OAvauumaqmf euft d'ajc 169&bnfrñ vMuðiyMuð
t&yftuCuwif tMuðvaqmaObu rbaqmicellawmfrion? Muðpð
aqmbejrftlyf aqméuft&ywðf rñfonhtpktrixrfqð wpnf, w½ð
wnf, &ðtmif MuyMuywnfwnf, Eðaqmñ rñfrñifciftkwð, f
opwðuf ausnuwðuf trftao;tzðb&m;wnaumi faqmuromrl omrl
tvðpñst ul nñwðpñ cellxm;aqmbeixrf&Cu&rnf a&ðvðoewf rðí
trawmíxrftrn& vlystawmírsn;ñ rñfrñifcift&bnf rtm; rvyf
aMuñif acgífvMuðwðul ajymvðíMvðap? jrñ&ðwðf ul fr&ðtrl
awmaumif&m xrf&Cu&bnf tclulul trfwðlom;ajr;ausule&ðvðif
aocif&ðcif tkwð, f ajro, wðul vluMkrfap? aMu;aiðñ
acgífwðu trfxrf&nftiftm;uðxmuf vðvðoíMvðap? ausulef
om;ajr; r&ðvðif tritao;tzðulvðap? t&ywðif cðao;rðyñ;rñvñf
ray:ro&atmif nññeEðaqmñ wtrñul cðeðom Og; 10welonf
5pifwelonf pñuðaxmi&ðp? trñfrñvñf tñ&jynðxm;&ðp?
xrifcsufykwlonfrñvñf usif 3jynhwí csuðcðulom csuðp?
eleuðv;csuðvðausmf 3armifcsufykwñ rðaojñd'fap? n 3csuðvðausmf
2armifwðí jrñOeðwðarmifcyvðif xrifcsuðp? 4if3csuðvðausmf7armif;ul
rðaojñd'fap? csufykwñcðeðf armifcylonhtcðeðwðu vðvlonhtcðeðwðif
wtðfrOðyñ;rðaygufrýðfr&ðpES ð rðusifwðif rðaqmíultrñMuðuar&ES h
xðprfowðp? aojñd'fonlumv jzpvñsul raorjñd'fprf;oylonht rñul
Muðuarñupðuyðvñifvðif rðvðonhtd'ð&ðfubc:í jrñOeðwðrñ yðty&rñ?
vrfc&ðulvñf aq;tñaq;weðomuf rðñ;rvmðpES ð oðñ;vmvðif
aq;tñaq;weðul vk loðf;xm;&rñ? rðaqmíul waeli g;Muðfrñhywf
ppðMuðap? nñfrñññcifrñvñf trltcif&ðñul nñhwcsuðvð
ausmfvðif rðñ;rvmðpES ð jrpvñm;&rñ? trltcif&ðf oðñ;vðif rðtðES h
oðñ;vmMuðap? vðaqmíulrjywfñhywf

(13 January 1758)

ppállumap? oclwlltiff, mususabmuf, lwubllonlulbd [pállumf vüf
Mum;orDef;&llbrf;qðap? Mum;axmubodaxmubobifvsuf rvmr a&muf
rnllnmaevüf aeooluü 5csuft½lucðap? t½lurcðMüf aMü;
50okwáp? t&yfirifricif, tkwö, ajro, f tkwlluf ausmufwlluf
tritaö;tzö b&m;wnäusmifaqmuf romrbmr&üf &öwllü
acgiffMüðwllröwllfi E&aqmionuü rvmra&muf rnlln&vyküsi h vüf
rvmra&mublüü 5csuft½lucðap? rcðMüf aMü;5omusap? uü f
rtm;rvyfi wllfqllüf aus;urefMüðap/ aus;uref&üf v&wáp?
t&ywüf vMüðv&qmllwllröfifricif, romrbmr&üf E&aqmionuü
rwllfrqll rvmra&muf rnllonlltptkrlxrf jzplonf twifftrmqllüf
acgiffv&qmäo&öaomüüdi, fom; wplnllnll&wllüf Öef;&llnllm
qllr&rn? t&yftuüwüf aevsuf aoabm&üf buf r& oli, csi f tpbllü
röiäeoluü aygufäbm fom;csif jzpaomfvnf oli, csi f plux&üf
omllromllüü rvllurülapES h tröllawmllrsvpm ay;tyfonllt wll f
t&ywüf f wüf acgiffv&qmllröaqmll äo&öaomüf, fom;wpk uü f vbuES h
jyelbou&kyqll&rnlltröllawmll

(ou&mZf 1119ckwyllwllv&qef5&üföel) (13 January 1758)

(avmi fpl rsvf 13? pm 247-8)

24 January 1758

awmifbufr, wifit0if&mZoaX;yifonf
ou&mZf 1119ckwyfWvjyn&usmf 1&ubel (24 January 1758)
(avmif,pl rsvf 28? pm 284)

4 February 1758

ou&mZf1119ck wywlvqef, 11&u5ael(19 January 1758) aumifrl
awm&apw&vnrni a&tqll ftrsm;cw&ap&rnfod iAm [lu ll ac:awmirli a&t 1d
u ll tqll ftrnr&rni tar;awm&v&vif 6qll f&ygoni avOnuion?
6qll fjiif r&E ll jybvm xyli tar;awmf &bnfu ll r&E ll ygavOnuion?
rdusti fuba c:awmirli ar;v&vif a&t 1d ll 8qll f&ygoni avOnuif od iAm [k u
a&cwv? rdusti fua&cwv ll u ll a&t 1d ll tyawmirli eefawm&v&vif
14&u5ael(22 January 1758)upi cw&apon? vjyn&ausm2&u5ael (25
January 1758) 8p ll f&p&ygoni/ a&pvnt&euseion? od iAm [lu ll rsm;p&v
tjyp&awm&vion? b@mawm&v ll avsm&atmi jyon? uref,q ll jzpon?
b@mawm&v&wq ll f,u ll 10ay;avsm&E ll rnr [kv? ray;avsm&apES&awm&v
rdusti fuba d iAm [lr x&v&ap? od iAm [lu ll a&v&vq ll fES h tjym;
50qu&vub&v f/

ou&mZf1119ckwywlvvjyn&ausmf 12&u5ael (4 February 1758)
(avmi f&p ll r&svi 11? pm 242)

7 February 1758

b, aoeu i gut&y&ylu tppitaMmftcsyftu i cellawmfrli ppamum
&on? rifacgi&em&xmonf op&abmirfob tr&taMumif eifloq
qbnfr&rqES a r&:Mu&csi&f&y&jzpon? q& &mp&i&plr& i&gcellawmfrlonh
tw&f q& &mp&i&M&on&jzpon? u&ub&kw&1/2&ao? bkwiu&u&1/2&ao
r&vnt i>&S&f&0&S&f&ri&f&w&m&:Mu&Db&M&aus&Z& Mu&uba&awm&f&r&n?
i>re&llawmftw&f&vnt&wnfrn? b, aoeu rli ppamum&onfom?
b, aoeu rlu& p&dy&:r [kw? p&dy&:awm&jzponf remomaompum;u&ll
rq&M&ES a i&glu&reb, aoeu&u& E&pa, mu&ub&ka, mu&f i&glw&G&B&v&G&f
i&glp&dy&:awm&f&sm&:jz&p&M& &&mon? b, aoeu tx&oolw&u i&glp&dy&:awm&f
u&ll av&sm&ent&fatmi&fy&ky&gai&G 100ay&:aomf vnt av&sm&ent&fatmi&fy&kr&nf
u&ll r [kw? i&g&M&Z&O&w&awm&f&u&ll&M&u&u&E&ll& cell&n&m;v&so&jzpon? i&glu&reb&awm&f
b, aoeu i&gom&apy&g;cell&x&m;E&ll&lon? r [kw&r&f&e&om trlu&ll
av&ou&fx&m;aqmi& &G&up& &i&r&n&r [kw? i&ght&r&awm&f&u&ll&bm 1/2&ao&ao
aqmi& &G&lon? 1/2&1/2&ll&r&w&r&w&f&aj&zm&f&om; r&e&ue&om o&abm&vu&P&m& &om
u&ll&f&jz&pr i&g, Mu&n&awm&f&r&n&jz&pr u&ll&f&t&y&ylu ty&awm&f&on?
abmi&pb&abmi&e&f&w&u&ll tp0ft&1/2&ll&lon&f&tw&f&u&ll&bm q&ll&p&r&nf t&om
jz&pon? tr&f&r&f&Mu&v&G&Mu&v&ou&f i, v&G&f&i, f&av&ou&ax&mu&f
b, aoeu v&w&v&G&f&v&w&f&r&nf

ou&M&Z&f 1119ckwaygi f&v&q&ef&1&u&h&ell (7 February 1758)
(avmi f&pl r&svi 14? pm 252)

11 February 1758

blefawmftvEMLUbjrwawmfrlvSom omoemhg, umawmf vufuf pMum
ocif qizlqiErm;&Sf toUfb0&Sftavmifrifw&m;Mub&m;
tly&paus;awmiivrvkfr[mtwkv, o"r&mZm*%kq&mawmfu aqmuf
onlausmifull rwav;rsuehavsom; 5ql r&fuit; 2ql wktg;&U&Sf
v&vausmifwifwnfxm;½ 0*iES&TwwEhfor0xnhvlyap/

ou&mZf 1119ckwaygif,vqef;5&u&ael (11 February 1758)

(avmifp& r&svf 2? pm 223)

16 May 1758

jynfrurifwfrur &efulefrur awmiffrur rfrwfrur a&uiffrur pujfrur
ofrur rifejrur om, mOwfrurpí t&y&yf jrurDef pfluem:ctellawmiri
orQrur&frsm;wGf em;clwfrur &mZowfrurfrur urfrusi fruribvnt,
&bn? rufrfrusi frurfruribvnt &frvon/ &mZowfrurfrur
urfrusi fruribvnt yfr;í wfrSwatmi? rufrfrusi frurfruribvnt
urfrusi frurfruribvnt em;clwfrur rswfrur;&efur ia&em;clawmfrur "rfrif&ur
a&rswfrur&frur pmay;tyfr? "rfrif&ur t&y&yem;clwfrur tcsyf
tfr&icellawmirur/

(ou&mZ) 1120jynfr, lfvqef10&ufell (16 May 1758)

(avmifp& rswfrur 8? pm 236)

16 May 1758

&wema&ābmiāwmcwfi E Ea0&aumsi, bōm; ixēf0? i&stjzlwū
b&m; uleāwmiwū &wema&ābmiāwmcwfi 57wū qdīwnīūif
utwūtay:0ef tvūpū vūwjiūfap? ou&mZī 1119ck awmōvif
vjynāusfi 12&uf (9 September 1757) b&m; Asm' dāwamjrwū
Oūxūy&ū&ygonhtwūf, cēfawmi&ywūf ule, opBqly4qly 5qly 6qly
opāygif 7850, fī csygonū uifawmōeū optvū 10abmiāū;
10uifapmiūpm; aiG 1d 2H vaumifontsac:ī cōwī 20ay;&ī tyltjyif
awmifī &ū&bnūb&m; Asm' dāwamjrwū Oūxūy&ū&ygonhtāūmifū
toem;awmīh &ū&hāwmoūwiygonb&m;? E Eīa0&ausfi i, bōm;
ixēf0u &ū&hāwmoūwī&mrū tpōaumūpm; ½ū&bnūhtwūf uif0eū
qū qūbūfap/

ou&mZī 120jynīe, lēvqef10&uft *tjāell (16 May 1758)
(avmifpū rswī 18? pm 262)

19 August 1758

a&mu&pmufusnrif;ES hv&spwll ulepum;uH v&w&wif trw&w&ES h
buftqES h p&ifsufuH &E&H&w&w&wif E&pbupum;uH "r&owf
pma[mif;ES h axmu&omf wa, mu&u r&v&mbvm tpO&iqifou&onh
u&leq&on? wa, mu&u E&pbou&mZft&snf tv&yb@mray;rtyf
u&le&rq&ap&q&onfuH axmu&v&vif tpO&u&le&rs&er u&le&r[kw&om rsu&E&h
v&umv&ES h u&le&ft&mu v&w&vaumif&on&q&on? r&er&ni r&er&ni&uH pp?
v&w&w&irif&rw&w&vaumu&f, p&ib&onh t&monf "r&ow&us&rf,*e&fx&w&ph
pma[mif;u&H&un& tw&a&emr&wdt, ES h obi&aps&y&zw&ou&u&uH vu&v&D
vu&qt&w&lf t&snf to&q&h&zw&on&ft&monf r&oi& w&mt&q&h&t&j&w&f
onf raw&mr&wn&r[kw&r&er*wa&v;yg;ouH n&w&rf p&ib&ic&ionf p&ib&ol
uH E&u&om t&j&y&pr[kw? x&j&yn&x&w&lf E&H&fi&H x&j&r&ux&j&yn&x&lf&w&lf
aus&w&w&lf E&H&fi&h&cm&monf tpO&ur&sp&um;q&on? a&emif&pu&u&uH
rusi ES "r&ow&ft&ap&mi&ap&mi&j&zw&x&w&lf&u&bu&oo&ab&mv&u&P&m n&h&w&rf
[kw&r&er&at&mf w&v&w&e&onf w&v&c&w&e&onf c&ep&u&w&e&onf q&ij&ci&f
aq&fa&E&rf p&ib&i&r&nf

ou&mZf 1120j&yn&Dgacgi&v&q&ef 15&u&h&ell (19 August 1758)
(avmi&f&pl r&svf 16? pm 258)

19 January 1759

aqmi fyh; pnt; pth; sm; vnt; qwaom usaoma & c b waelwyyg; a&enf; i g;
 ub & h; yg; i w r w f A u E & u y f a & m * E & u y f o w E & u y f O d v y E & u y f
 4yg; aom u y w l o n f w j y l i e u f w n f a & m u f i a & u a r s i u a o m q m ; a v S
 u b l y s u p d c s i f o l l a & m u a v a p / a b ; & s l y g ; ' g P l q , l y g ; w l o n f v n f
 o h ; a v & m & m t & y l y g o u b l l a & m u f i z u b o w ? z u b o c s m ? w l e m c 1 / 2 l y w l ?
 t e m w l u r u f w e m r c s r f o m c s i f r & l l & h a v a p ? i g l a u s ; Z i o p i n a w m f u l l
 a p m i b o d h o p h i g \ t r a w m f t b l a w m f t c e l a w m f i g \ u r i n f ; p m
 t p n l & b o n f t w l f r e l u e p h x r f & u a y v o i v n f t e m t r s t 9 6 y g ; a o m
 q l c j y a o m t j z p f t a y g i f w l o n f E S f j r l r d c l w r f w l u f t E & m , f r S
 u i f v w v s u f o e l l & s t p i f u s , p h a & m i j c n a w m f w a x m i a q m i a o m
 a e r i f q e f o p a o m v w u l o p a o m a & u b l l w a e l w y y g ; w l w u f y h ; r s m ;
 o n f u l l p w l y g ; c s r f o m j c i f u l l i p u l l N t j c m ; r l b 0 a j m i f a o m t c g
 v r i f e w r i f p n t ; p t h ; s r f o m u l l i e A h e a & j y n f o l l a & m u a v a p /

ou & m Z i 1120 j y m o l w j y n a u s m b & u a e l l (19 January 1759)
 a u s m u p m a & ; i u o n f j r l l e e f O b w l i p l u c t o n f / p l u f o b o u & s n f a e m & x m /
 (a v m i f p l r s m f 29? p m 106-7)

12 April 1759

r[mtwlv, ó ar&mZ*lk (qk m; omoemjy) q&mawmf tre&bn/
twf f vawmr&bae&f awazm'ly? &S OmP*r&v&f tjc m*Pftlyf
&baawmrnf r[kwjy &S OmP*r&f tlycsy&f; aus&baeolCmwu
MuyMuywnf;wnf q&rp&f tlycsy* f tlyf q&mjyK q&r&rn/

umvOywtclus olausZt;u&f tou&rc&onfwaMumif?
omoemawmp&f; jzprnfwaMumif? ptaMumifsm;u& axmu&f
twf f obMu&ES h aus&baeolCmwu Ed&eifMuywnf; p& q&rí
omoemawmf p&f; jzpatmif jy&rn/ w&yfwausawmif& ajrmuf&;
rjyES pmayrjywf&v&E&aqm&oiMum;ap/

ou&mZf 1121cka&f; wul;vjyn&ael (12 April 1759) ty&bn/
(a, m? pm 65)

10 September 1759

blefawmftv&Mubjrwaawmfrv&om t&Erm vueuplum &wem
qifzlrsm;ocif wifMubjynMux&aqmifrifwumwif\ ocijzpawmf
rbom tavmitrifw&m;Mub&m; trelawm&on? pEma' Ouref;puf
awm&mr&wn&xm;aqmuMyonhp&yuf&eui; 4qpluM&ap/

(ou&mZ) 1121ckawmf&ovifvjyn&usmf 4&u&ael (10 September
1759)

(avmi&ref& r&svf 30? pm 110)

(21 September 1759)

trēlawm&bn? o&ok'r&mZm om;awmfzpfī wī f;MudjynMubū
igāejynāwmlwōf ig, HSwāwmlonfitwīf; trlulefnū &nī
celxm;awmlon? rīfwōfr&rwjyKī apoloolwōnf &mZowf'r®Owf
avmu0wū ojrīEī bol vōrmolr& vqvlōf;fsm;onī wī f;um;c½f
tpēftem;jrūjyau&ōc½f t&y&yō toō bō f t00 pmay;rīnī
roō;rac:rcapES ā aus;Zt;opnawmū apmīobō? tarōf tjrīfynm
okwu0ES h vū wōwōwnf;om rīE&wxū cīrSwā&om;ī
wōwnf;ac:cīf&vōfac:ōf;ap&rī? O'ēpnblūttf/

(ou&mZf 1121ck awmōvīf;vjynāusmf 15&uāel) (21
September 1759)
(avmīf;reū rSwf 32? pm 115)

blefawmftv&Mudjrwawmfrlv&om omoemh g, umawmf jzplawmfrl aom
vufepMum&wemqifzlrsm;ocif toci b0&stavamifri f w&m;Mud
b&m; trelawm&bn? o&b'k'r&mZm&wemohyg;*Pawmf rbq&m
orm;wll ausZtcyortfaom &[ef&Svjynbowl qlawmit yCem
yllqu&om arw&alumi h igu&lawmfrpí rdb&m;om;awmf orbawmf
r&awmf rw&awmf o&b'cwí vufuqifrif yuwtsr&omís 1121ck
web&qmifref;vjyn&ausmf 14&u&ell (18 November 1759) rif;v&mZmu&ll
AMfr&cellí jrif;100 aowf 1000ES h '0, jrll&ll c&apon? 4if&olluZi
ew&awmfvqef;9&u&ell(28 November 1759) ycef;Mudpm;pnf&obem&xm
a, mapmf&bn;u&ll o&ll el&bn;trnES h aumif;jyK awmfrlí jrif;110 aowf
400ausmf v&ll&ll f&ygif; 1110sausmfES h c&apon? 4if;vjyn&ausmf4&u&ell (8
December 1759) oab&hawmMud ES h oab&ni, f&v&lavS 100wyif&v&ll f
Ocl&ef;00ef; &y&u&v&ll 31vuf&v&ll u&ll f&ygif; 1700a&allumi f;c&apon?
igu&ll lawmfrvnt; ew&awmf vjyn&ausmf&u&ll tr≪trwí tv&ll t&if;
qifrif&ob&v&ll taygif;jc&ll v&ll suf vrif;\ wif&v&ll, jci f;ES f&ll w&ll
&eif&ll eif&ll u&ll oab&hawmES h '0, f&veof&ll &ll, 'll, m; 'g&ll o&ll w&ll v&ll AZif;
(r, l)u&ll o&ll f&ll&ll w&ll m;ojzi h q&ll r&ll E&ll f&ll awmfrlí aejyn&awm&ll
ta&ll&ll f&ll jyn&ll u&ll y&ll wí oup&ll awmfrln? ig&ll aejyn&awm&ll w&ll f igu&ll lawmf
w&ll f;E&ll fi H v&ll h&ll v&ll p&ll bn;E&ll f&ll fon&ll fit&ll cl&ll f ig&ll h&ll w&ll f&ll om;M&ll &ll oi g&ll ht ½&ll t&ll m&ll
aemufi gu&ll bn p&ll t&ll y&ll j&ll Xme&ll f&ll r&ll n&ll om;jzplí , lawmfrlon&ll fit&ll w&ll f;
ig&ll ht&ll lawmf&ll u&ll aqmi&ll &ll u&ll rpp&ll i&ll r&ll n&ll tapmi fit&ll aew&ll f&ll a&ll jyn&ll ≪ tr&ll u&ll
y&ll eif&ll w&ll usif&ll vn&ll f&ll tmif cell&ll xm;awmfrlon&ll fit&ll w&ll f arw&ll ES h om, macsi H
ajzmi&ll r&ll w&ll p&ll bn vli&ll f&ll&ll Mutif&ll &ll br&ll u&ll p&ll i&ll r&ll n&ll ? , clumv r&ll h&ll avpy&ll f&ll fi
aE&ll v&ll qef&ll awmh rn&ll jzpl&ll bn? r&ll dz&ll bn;cl&ll ao;w&ll u&ll v&ll v&ll x&ll u&ll y&ll u&ll yf
wnf&ll wnt; E&ll f&ll aqmp&ll i&ll r&ll n&ll ue&ll lawm&ll ajrmi&ll f&ll awmfrlyc&ll eif&ll umv v&ll e&ll av
jy&ll bn? us&ll w&ll t&ll g&ll j&ll t&ll r&ll sm;u&ll bn us&ll t&ll pm;tm;x&ll w&ll p&ll i&ll ? us&ll r&ll bn w&ll y&ll op&ll y&ll snf
qif&ll f&ll om;w&ll t&ll j&ll y&ll u&ll ap? us&ll ajr

rñ wlywmuWjzntjznt; p&i&rn? wltg;jytWarmu&f;sm;rñ
 pñfuti omx&efatmi onf i ga&pu&awm&atmuf t&nftoñ;r&ð
 obumi f; jzpvW jrp&cpm; onES higoem; awmñrñ vuf, ma&awmi fob ES h
 us&w&f;pm;a&; omu&uvh taqmf tMuywW tjyktusi f tv&yi tabmuf
 tcdltx&ftc&ftcelluW o&aptaqmf tE&tMuyftr xm; dñni vlr [kw
 oñ; w&rsu&E&nt& wa, mc&upum; uW em, li XmO&uW tv&ð&om&Mumi h
 tkwxu&ausu&XmO&jzprñ&nñ p&i&awmñrñni uW opysni u&atmufu
 tjynt&ifi aumufu&tay: u p&it&onft&monf aumufu&uf
 E&popysni tou&ñrñni u&ob rjci h vly&aqmi f onf uW Mum; awmñrñ?
 v&rbñni u&ob mve&ap? aemi f onf u&ob rvy&r aqmi f apES ð i ga&ejyn&awmi f
 yw&vni ajrvnt; aumufES f tw ajre* &f aumi f; jzponf aumufi f rñ
 aomcgajruW nñ&watmix&jy&v&fi Munxif&oy&x&ri cifap? to&awmi f
 tv&awm&onh, efvnt; 15000 cellom t&y&yf i ga&ble&awm&Mumi h
 &onh, rñES h aejn&awmi fuygonh rñ tpplygonh tajrmu&aoewf
 vuf&ufti f u&xmufi, rñent&onf, ef, 7000? 8000cell av&aumif
 wu&aumifES h vaumif vj&cl&atmi f cellxm; i &efule&jr&awm&ob y&v&ñap?
 &efule&jr&awm&w&fi &v&fi taxmu&ftv&st; yi&v, &Mumi f oñi v&v&fi
 te&tpyi yw&vni jri&faumi f; jri&fmrñ&ob jri&f r&q& ob&faumufi
 tr&x&r&f&u&vnt; pp&ao pp&om; Oy&oo&aus; Zt&opñ 2yg; uW apmi f&ñ&uf
 jr&jre&ooluW a&gaumufi 3000we&onf 5000we&on&or& jri&f; wy&pm
 a&pu&awm&jr&watmuf aemu&fy&g&xmi f awmi f i&Mumi f; vmap? jr&W&ñ
 aoew&v&v&ir&cell&rmi xm; dñni v&400u&vnt; cell&v&fi jri&f; wy&ES h
 wcsu&f&vnt; p&i&li cell&ef&v&v&ñap&rñ? O' &ft&E&u&ty/

(ou&mZi 1121ck owif; u&v&v&qef; 1&u&æ&el) (22 September 1759)

(avmi f r&el r&svf 33? pm 117-18)

9 December 1759

trēlawm&bn? Anm;'vu xm;onh qd/ftapmihtaeuw rkwāro
a&puawmjzelcawmrvōi r&taxmu&dufjzpatmif pyg;awmfuū rkwā
jrūa&muftpnftacsmwū o, fypkpon? a&muvōi pyg;awmfuū
u&svk&atmif rkwājrūwyf taetcfawmfoi&m aqmuvmlyfi
pyg;awmfrsm;uū &atmif tapmihtaeESh oGf;xm;&rn? wbe;awmfvnt
avsmulywfiw, &atmif aqmuvmlyES&rn? xvyewvlyonh
pyg;rfvnt &ruvubufuūfwū pm;we, km ort, li pm;ap?
r&duawmjzpoiivōivnt r½r, Gf&atmif ort, pky&rn? acsmif
aygu&brō avswuubrtfi a&puawmjzelcawmrvōi tuttoef
trsm;&atmifax;zmjyivlyfi toi&ap?

ou&mZf 1121ckewawmfvjyn&usmf 5&u&ell (9 December 1759)

Anm;'vuxm;onh qd/ftapmihtaeuwūjyefon/
(avmifred? rsvf 34? pm 123)

wumawmāvūnubnī q&mawm? t&nftōi; blef;vu½ t mPmpufū
 ajrwjyifwnfaeonh jynāxmīxāqmi fū r qES 10d ork & m yifv, f
 tjyifwōf ulefi, ftoōbō&ōnh t&yūaeaom oabnukvm;ri f wōrS
 igwūyn&ōvmcsōrnf xlvxuvufum Asmyg aomuES h & u&on?
 , ckwumawmf ajc&ifawmīwōf jrpb&rf&ūāom ureāwmīrōwōnōvnf;
 wumawmf aus;Zt;blef&vūfōō rōom;r, m; pm;aomuōwōqif
 auRargūonū raxmuf aus;Zt;rjykoowōtm; aemifusi fwwāom
 olwūvvnf; rōr usi hāp&? usi hāomolwūvvnf; tjyptavsmuft&ūū
 pavmif&ōES h awmōi&m ywōubū rif{u&mZwōxūāom
 tmPmt [leūūū &S jyrqēōnōwāūmīf awmīfyeōnōvvnf;
 tvr&f [kw tv&vsvf tmrō vtwāom wāwōūūmufi rōubū
 jzpfī raumuōrōfāeāūmīfūūvūnubnī q&mawm/
 (ou&mZf 1121ckewāwm) vjynāusmf 10&uāell (14 (December 1759))
 q&mawmārwāp mōō fōnōwō fāvūnubnīpm/
 (avmīf rōēō rōsvf 35? pm 125)

blefawmftv&Mudjrw&awmfrlv&om t&Ermv&Mum &wemqifzLrsm; ocif
w&fMudjynMud x&aqmitrifwumw&\ ocifzpwawmfr&om tavmitrif
w&m;Mudb&m; trefawm&on? y&wMudqnfujr&upm? wufefw&Eh fi h
oabfnjynf*Wp&sm;ES h igw&Eh fi h&awmi &efuleb&v&f oabfnq&v&f
rjyw&on;vma&mitf0, &Sufwi&apí p&dy&on;jy&v&ouf jz&pm&on? wvy&wMum;
w&f w&v&fulef&w&oní ausZt;op&on 2yg;u& rapmit&abmufyef
aomif usef&ob&cm;axmit&xm;onES h jref&mrif&sm;u& zsu&q&fí
t&cluftw&erif&fy&kon? w&v&f w&u& b&m;ollum;ew&w& rí v&ky&w&v&f
[lbm0w&f&í tjyn&yn&axmit&om rif&w&u& t&py&f&awmfrí w&m;ojzih
usi&awmfr&on? u&h&upm;rlob&a&emoní &mZ0w& avmu0w& t&S&np&dy&on;
blef&Murf&S&fz&poníul&raxmu&w&v&f w&w& w&ef&q&fyem&u&e±í rawmfr&oi h
tusi&fr [kw&om t&m&u&f lí ig&u&w&u&v&v&om&allumi hoi&fit&jypES&av&sm&f&on
q&w&f&ysup&v&on? rlob&a&em u&v&w&Mudqnfujr&upm;w&u& cell&xm;í
w&v&f w&u&oufu Oef&w&v&u&v&v&rní rapr&cell&xm;oníul&v&nf; ig
a&ES&w&awmft&oyif jz&poní rlob&a&em&u&f p&v&v&ft&x&f;ES h jy&kusí&oní
trítav&sm&uf q&w&f&v&av&jy&oní/ ig&a&ES&w&awmfv&nf; y&w&Mudqnfujr&upm;
w&u& cell&xm;í w&v&f w&u&oufu Oef&w&v&u&v&v&rní rapr&cell&xm;
oníul&v&nf; ig&a&T&ES&w&awmft&oyif&jz&poní rlob&a&em&u&f p&v&v&ft&x&f;ES h
jy&kusí&oní trítav&sm&uf&q&w&f&v&av&jy&oní/ ig&a&ES&w&awmfv&nf; y&w&Mud
qnfujr&upm;w&u&w& &w&awmfr&? ig&a&p&u&awm&at&mu&f ta&mif&t0, ES h
v&loní&f&m t&x&f&ubem;awmí&cl&on&jz&pv&nf; t&u&f&p&dy&on;u&v&xm&uf
t&x&u&f tav&sm&uft&oem;awmí&cl&p&rn&jz&poní rlob&a&em
tusi&fr [kw&oníul& jy&kusí&oní&fr&tr&al&umi h ig&p&dy&on;awmí&v&nf; rv&pr [if
ty&f y&w&Mud qnfujr&upm;w&u& p&dy&on;v&nf; rv&pr [if&oní;vm a&mitf0, f
ap&rní/

ou&mZf 1121ck jym&ol&v&q&ef 2&u&ael (20 December 1759)
y&w&Mudqnfujr&upm;w&u&w&ay;oní&ri&pm&te&h5Ha&v&v&v&pm&allumi f 29/
(avmí&fr&e&f& r&sv&f 17? pm 129)

trefawm&bnf rif&atmiEHf ppfulem;clpma&MuDwW &stjynf
 , &fjynfrUae&thom; ureawmfrstwonf usef;cef;umvtavsmuf
 EHfiHrjiHrOy&mwGf upniuvsm; tajcrhawmtlawmifurfwrf, &f
 a&thi&aei wa, mufulwa, muf rEH EH &m nstjyrfEypuf vk uzsul
 qDuaomallumiH rjiHrOy&bnful orf;ogfjy/klawmfrli xHpltpnf
 &bnhtwlf xrf&ubap? orfttjy/klawmfrli cellxm;
 awmfrbnhtwlf *w&lyg;uH rvUaMu;aiG yemum, ulri&ajzmirwpH
 p&icif p&ibG f&brUaUausZi;opmawmfrwv&bnhtwlf rp orfttjy/
 p&icellxm;&rn/ ppa&;ppHrHvntf v&wvylonf[li rpr&if
 ayglayglavsmavsmaveomrnr[kw? tr&ts p&iaomfvntf jyDajy EH rnr
 taMumif& wlf&;jyn&; qbnht&monf ocbtubonf
 taMumifjzponf tv&vGif t&i&atmif qifrifvubeuf tajrmuf
 aoewfaq;cj, rfrsm;uH p&icellxm;i &ap? tr&vGf&ap? p&ionh
 trluvnf taqmwvGif p&i&rn? onfubH qif&bm; ureawmf
 rstwH ryiriyefapES H rst&UmrHvntf v&vmuatmif uDuES ptyH
 xm;&rn/

(ou&mZ) 1121ck jymotlvqef; 5&u&ell (23 December 1759)
 rif&atmiEH ppfulem;clwHujyef/
 (avmifred? rsvf 38? pm 133)

1 January 1760

ou&mZf1121ck jymolvqef; 14&u&ael(1 January 1760) avmi&Snf
q&mawmf Zemb&mruiZr1' dy o'r [m&mZ*1/2kwbyfulv&awmf rlon/

(ou&mZf 1121ck jymolvqef; 14&u) ael (1 January 1760)

' *h&q&h&awmf rkf 4rsu&E&w&f 0wv&awmf u& xkvytonf b&m; 1/2kytxk 4qlu&
o&w&of fí ta&Srsu&E& a&e&bmawmf rsu&E& o&w&e&bm taemursu&E&
Zr1om;ajrmursu&E& aygi&e&bm urh&f wyv&SÍ o&w&of f u&u& f
awmf rlon/

(avmi f r&e&L? r&Svf 39? pm 135)

(1 January 1760)

trélawm&bn? o&bl'r&mZmuaqmuVlyonhausmi fultavsum; 5pi f;
qifuylywvnrkwav;rsuEñ r&fui fwy&aqmuVlyV&ap/
(ou&mZi 1121ckjymolVqef,14&ubel)
(avmi f&el? r&wf 41? pm 139)

(opmpum;)

b&m; uleawmivlonf , aelrpi t&S pbyh; nuu rusi yg? touf
pnf;prfulttyf uleawmibonrfonqom opmpum; uil abmifyefi
t&S fitust;pnf;yh; nuu usi fyacsaomf t&ErmUma&Vawmab; a&mu f i
vES frwlvabmirOif qW%&ysupbjcif; oOf a&muapaomO? uleawmf
wqom opionf jrm;awmubul ajzmirwpn usi onrfeygvif
vlypm; aqmi pm; pbyh; csrfom a&m* gtemrst 96yg; ab; 8yg; ' Pf10yg;
uifjif i um, ocplwicEpyg; u&onf jzpaomO/ (bleawmf
tveMuDjrwawmirv&om omoemh 'g, um t&ErmUm a&V&
&wemqifzlrsm; ociftavmifrifw&m; MuD&m; trelawm&on)? ig\
uleawmirstwul opmjykonftwif igtyawmirlonh jrm;awmf ubul
ajzmirvif pbyh; csrfoma&mu f tE&m, r& r&yplyefob&m Epyg;
csrfomonfzpa/

(ou&mZf 1121ckjymolvjyn&usmf 3&uDaell (5 January 1760)

br± uil ulefstjzpfjrm; tyawmirbaomtcg t&Erm a&V& w&lyef/
(avmifred? rsvf 45? pm 154)

7 January 1760

trēlawm&bnf ri f, MuDaem&xm wlyuWwēfawmāqmučelawmriōn?
c&ðtaxmuftv&ēf awmfoi& m wyftcs t&yftaejruba& eðpy& m t&yfuW
axmuſi op0g; oufu&ſ; vſi f &ſ; vluſaygvſi f aygvluſ avsmuſywbātmi f
aqmuſy&rn? wēfawmftēðtyg; wſi roelrpir&ſpES ſ wēfawmf
taqmuftvlyftreſ pyſorouſ ri f, MuDaem&xmwyf ppiu eEpnioſpES ſi
wuſr [mAWuſwvWownf, p&i&rn/

(ou&mZ) 1121ckjymōWjynha uſmf 5&uſaēll (7 January 1760)
(avmi f rēl? rſwſ 46? pm 156)

7 January 1760

trellawm&bnf 0' eeEo! Av&xwa' 0o&wll wylul rkwjrdluoni
'0, a&muivrtyibellawmrlon? c&dvrtwavouf awmtjckopyif
r&strvit &bnful qilwyjritwylo;omatmif ckwx0&stvitap?
&la&acsmifajrmif &bnfulvnt opom;ull 10f 15f ckwcsi acsmifvul
tpiftjyntcif&rn? opom;jynrs tay:ull eifMurf uycitwelvif
cifi ajrbllap? vlyonq&1/2bmlyfi qilawmf jriawmftavsnH
to;rch; & ofvif &mZowawmful&rn? vlyaqmi&ef &brull
0' eeEolu wvhwownf p&i&rn/

ou&mZf 1121ckjymo&vjynhausmf 5&ubell (7 January 1760)
(avmifred? rswf 47? pm 158)

(7 January 1760)

trēlawm&bn? a&twlUDeriv&mZm? ycefMudpm;pnfoaem&xm?
a, mapmibn;eEa, mfwm? tmumA&vrs;w? '0, jrbonf MunfaMumif
a&aMumif ta&muphMuvQif a&aMumifMunfaMumif A&vrs;wyrS;
wlvnf wybDwycsm;jzplonirqlbm? rifv&mZmud , hswawmrlf
cellawmif&iftwlf wvhwownf MunfaMumifa&aMumif &brud
rifv&mZmu tlycyp&if cellxm;ap? a&aMumifMunfaMumif A&vrs;
wyrS;wlvnf rifv&mZm cellxm;onfubm w0wnfemclf trawmf ud
xrf&u&rn? jA&vweibm&trivnf wvlfwEhfijzplon? a&puf
awmfzelc&awmrlfS wvhwownf bb&g&g&f ausysubtmif brfqD
owin&p&rn? rcdrobn; rcellrxm;ES D? r&du&ubm xlvf vlv
jyl&rn? ocpufw& pDobn;onfwwlfwlv&v&f pm;&ef pyg;avEhf orud
wifw&u&rn/

(ou&mZf 1121ckjymo&vjyn&usmf 5&u&el) (7 January 1760)
(avmifred? r&wf 48? pm 160)

(7 January 1760)

trēlawm&bn? rīf&mZm? pnbāem&xm? o[ebf? eEá, mxm?
tmumA[rs;w? a&puáwfmjzefcāwfmr&m a&puáwfmátmufyg
vufēufu[fo&bcufsm;oni '0, h&mu[vr;c&bwí f &u[rtaxmuf
tvē;u[rjriE[? oabfiawmfg qef 1000E[h av\$Vhvmuátmif
cellxm;í tvsiáelnrq[q[Mu[ly[qu[vm[ap? cy[vr[h '0, fu& vl
w0uf vufēufu[f vw0u[cellxm;í a&0g*½h&mu[qr[Mu[qu[ly[
v[ri&rn/

(ou&mZi 1121ckjymolvjynh[usmf 5&uáel) (7 January 1760)
(avmi f[rē[rSwf 49? pm 162)

(15 January 1760)

'O, jrlaus;&hc%ll aeorl O, fulelawmfrst jretrmulelawmfrstwwll f,
ulelawmfrstwwll a&mlbrulvnt; tiftpm&ifESh aoaocsmcm wjynESh
wjynlwwll fES lwwll f; xDaqmifeefjyif jzpLuon? ulelawmfrst
wObrn uylEreif&onjzpon? a&mulaygubrO ausulelawmfrst
wObrvurcay;tyf yla&mulrjzpon? ay;ty&rn? ray;rtyjzplvif
igwrlwqyola&mulavjyonf ray;rtyjzplvifvnt; obmatmif
rsvul&rnhtalUmifulum;a&mulvlon? aocmaumifre&atmif
a&om;í aelcel&ucel ap&rnhtalUmif,ul trelawmfrst? ocpuf
o[yskiwulup/

(ou&mZi 1121ckjymolwjynlausmif 13&u&ael) (15 January 1760)
(avmifre&el: rSvf 44? pm 149-50)

blefawmft v&Mubjrwawmfrv&om olemy&Nvrü by&mrn wü fMub jynMub
x&aqmifrifwumwü\ tx&vftx&yft&Sf jzpwawmfr&om t&Erm a&T&V&
pMum&wem qie&qifum;rm;ocif a&T&V&f aiG y, if aMü;wüfyw&rm;
&wem&Sfyg;ocifomoemh 'g, umawmftoüü b0&Sf tavmifrifw&m;
Mub&M; a&püawmfrwü tpuü tjrD&xy&xuqif &üfv&suf &Srsu&E&rs
vmaom &elwumwüü auo&mZmcs&orif&ubü &&iMuywifaom
tp&fo&ow&ES h c&f&wif&wü&abmüü tao& tom;üü pm;ww&om
ewp&pon&ES hwaom o&b&bcu&wüü Oacgif waxmifaom A&V&aj&cwütm;
u&qmi&Eü&om t*¾ [maoemywd p&pbü&A&M&frif&rm;rs&vü&on?
weifom&D&üü tp&üif0, pm;onü ausZ&op&awmüü rapmifaom&mZm
cs&orif a&D, le&oli, jrlou&büü jy&Kusi&om&Müü h '0, pm;i, fül
u&g&ns&ÿ&rnc&ell&x&awmfrü '0, jrl&wüüf a&om&vm&on? '0, pm;
tr&f;trw&aus±&ü±jrl&om&ü&jrl&om; qif&b&m;ü&relawmfr&st&ay&gif&wüü
onü a&blefawm&ÿ&üü r&cl&ÿ&Eüüf aMümu&ÿ&icif&ES h ajr&jcm;a&j&jcm;
o&ü;on&Mü;ü vüüv&or&onüüü weifom;&ü&aus&qif&xüü&ü&ü&ae &ü&om;wüü
rpt&rpr&f rar;jref&vü&eüüf u&ü& m&ES h q&ü&cl&f wüüfv&ü&mwüüf qif&xüü&ü&ü&ae
io&aj&ymif ijye&ü&f&wüü&ES h rü&üüü br&f&q&ü&rd r&ü&ip&ES h vüüv&ü&onüü
'0, pm;om;&ES h qif&b&m; ü&relawmfr&st&wüüü wa, mü&f&usef yüüty&fv&ü&rs
a&D 2j&ym;wj&ym;wn&f r [mr&ü&v&jz&pmüüü c&rf&om&m&r&nüüf taMüüüf&üüü
r&ü&vü&onüüf

ou&mZf 1121ck wyüüv&v&q&e&f 2&u&ü&ell(19 January 1760)
A&M&fr&S;e&Ea, mx&m wüüfv&ab&mac&mi&f&aw&mi&ä&mi&f&wüüf r&ü&onüüf&ü&v&jrl&üü
av&om;wüüüf&ay;vüü&onüüf
(avmif&reüüf r&swüüf 50? pm 164)

(7 February 1760)

Am' d'wawmf trelawm&bnf ritv&mZm rPpubrEÀ oli , fawmf
aofaomUuð tMuyaoewVviawmf ureawmfst tr&xrfwW i gjy/kk
c&ajrfruirponbaumi f; jylawmrlonf aus; Z; opm2yg; Orf; wGf O&Zef
tcES fitwl ig trelawmf &bnf ul x/y/xubof ES ububW ig cellxm; onh
, lawmrlonfitwlf jAdwobabfiqyul tvlawmfyn&Mumif ES h oc puful
aponf &EloawmDwifa&muV Gf ig opmawmf r wul apmi to&h opfi
igapcl fawmrlonfitwlf jyðule&Mumif ES h &EloawmDwif i ig
a&Pw&ES; Hawmf &Ffawmf&on? rswluulef c&rtfawmrlon?
jAdwulef; wG &bnh aus; &fism; ul qepyg; r&st&uif oifw± p&mul
ar&niwif qijci fi ajrmulbuawmi bu&bnh r&st&uif aus; &fijyif rbyfi;
r&lawm urxi rpn&ap& ureawmfst trsm; jzprf &lu&awmf trsm; tvlawmf
&Mumif; ul a&twluDef odvjyon? aus; &if; ule&if; jzprf i ga&ES; Hawmf
ryi rye f&rnul&ni vnf; walumif? ig blefawmf ul fi t&nftof;
*Paus; Z; ul ocyof; of; jri&pvf vnf; walumif; cellxm; awmrlon?
oifw&ta&; t&m oifw& tomtrmul taMumif; tvrf; tv&plul
awfac: ar&niwif pbyfi; awmf b@mawmf oabfiawmf avswul&pi
rvpr [ifap&atmif cellxm; p& i &rn/

(ou&mZf 1121ckwyw&vjyn&ausmf 6&u&ael) (7 February 1760)
(avmi f&rel? rswf 52? pm 168)

20 February 1760

trēlawm&bn? eEa, mxm? ppurifxiysto of &mZmausm? wyf&trn& em;chwypma& aogaomuUd tuſyftMuyi avſbyteif, trēlawm&xrf ulelawm&st taygiſw? a&beſawm&uſt& aus,Zt; opmawm2yg; Orfwi &bnftwſt xrf&uUonjzpn? vUw oabm aus,Zt;ynmqbnh t&monf trēcyofuſt ypyſjeumvt&ſnſ twſt; Oyg' ab; 'ge&ef ya, m* trūu urfoar&ſrii vſrſmcaom t&m jzpn? aus,Zt;opmawm 2yg;ES h rwdſrapmiſtrēlawm&uſt xrf&aqmſionyiſ q&omſvnſ; taw&tawmtqiftMiiuſt ow&vſnhſ ta&;awmſ &mZowſ aMumſ; rwnſrſwſ rawmſjzpwſonſ igta&; awmſ(u) igt&x&wtjrwſ a&muſawmſrſonſſſſ rvpr[iſwſta&; jynDeſuſt tyiſtyeſ; cſi M&aqmſſawmſrſonſ trit&y&yſuſ&xmuſſſ rvpr[iſap&? eEa, mxmuſt vUd&jzpnſ &mZow&awmſu urſuſuſnſ eſv&n&&bnſjzpnſ t&ſyfttſyſ t&cel&xm;awmſrſonſ toſtoſ aemuſvU&aemuſyg i, ſom;wſuſt igwſv&Eſ jzpnſ ayglaſygaſvſnaſvſnh cel&xm;ſ [iſc&xſiſactſſſſ rx&uſroſ;apES ſ taMumſſt&mxſſſriſ cel&xm;vſomſ eEa, mxmuſt tp&ſiſcſſ b&b&ſp&ſp&ſ teſyſſ jzpa&omſvnſ; M&ſ&tm;xlwſjciſ O&d uſt rav&ſrſv&ſwſ touſuſt touſrſſwſ p&ſellſ Eſ Eſ ſeſeſeſ; trēcyofuſt t&clſftjz&atmiſ igta&;opmawm 2yg;&bnftwſt &mZow&awmſ&ſ;uſt ar&ſaxmuſſſ vſyM&ſp&ſiſc&ſefſſſ ſ ta&;trſrvpr[iſ&atmiſ trēlawm&uſt nſh&ſw&atmiſxrf&ſu&ſrnſ/

ou&mZſ 1121ck waygiſvqef 5&u&ſell(20 February 1760)
eEa, mxmuſt;/
(avmiſſr&ſ rſwſ 53? pm 170)

trellawm&bn? 'g&mOwvri? omrsrapinocgaumaom 'luZDwH
 zvl[bom jyn\ t*ij 7yg;wGf jynaxmicsifrifwü jynphtyaom
 taMumifull tpeEA s olvtxwv b&m;ocia[mawmirbaom ygVawmf
 &bn? , ck c&awmirli 'g&mOwvri fpeauspeb a&mutawmirbnvnf
 ppruftifykvi ra&murvm? oflv& ulefjrwi wnxm;jyplaom
 XmO&aumifrawmfuü tElarm' emjykwmirrnf rir;b&m;om;awmf n&awmf
 r&awmirwawmfwvESh pleawmirvGif b@mawmf oabfi avSwuirsm;uü
 qyfaumuem;clvüü tar;awmf &awmirvGif 1121ck (1759) rPy&
 uontwifolu a&puawmfzelawmirbnh umvwvü fureawmirst,wü
 aus;Ztopinawmfjrwf 2yg;uü raxmuf oclü xm;jyjkf nnnhtcg
 &efulejrlawmfö roifonhtwGf b@mawmf Og*ff tajrmuftsm;ESh
 ukvm;wü aqmif, li x&ubh;alMumif ukvm;wvESh oabfiawmfvnf
 weifvm&dyf jAdwvG &om taMumifull avOnuxm;í Mum;vGif
 qyfaumuü ppul em;clvüü apí awmfaptrellawm&bnhtwü f
 apí jAdwvGyf taumuftMuütuü wüü ay;ty&rní oabfiawmfjzploní
 awmfionüü , ' , m;rifrb avOnuxm;&Obrnf ray;omqvlüü
 r&jyeb&muonESh Eüü fi hawmf 'O, jrlwvGf txuüvebatmif pm;
 i&sfí, foní aus;Ztopinawmfuü rapmiabmuüyef ylepm;aomaMumi h
 'O, jrlwvGc&awmirli &mZowawmf tjpftavsmuf uGyn;GqHrawmirbn?
 'O, jrlwü trellawmESh apí jAdwvri&bní oabfiawmfuü ay;tyrnf
 jzplvnf obmatmifavOnuf &rní i&sfí, ES h taygí;twuüykol 'O, f
 ureawmirst,wü igtblefawmfuü rcEüü fi Munf;alMumifa&alMumif
 'O, jrlwvGawvifom&D wjyiwvGif Oíbea&muüayguboní ureawmirst
 wüüvnf, wwü f;ES h wwü f, x&aqmif;eef;jyüü f jzpluon? vubclbf
 xm;½lr&ü ay;tyrnf jzplvnf ty&rn? ray;rtyjzplvnf obmatmif
 &bní hawmOdwif pm apolwGíquüü &rní relawmirbn? vlüüvnf
 rquf

20 February 1760

rty? oabhuuVnf ray; rty? igwUruUqyfoU Oifa&muuavjyUoni
apolwUf pmjyefa&muUf w&m; ojzih oabhuU ort, lrbom c&awmUfU
a&muUonjzpon? , cUwUqyUwUvnt b@mawmESh oabhuawmUuU
rawU& vucUbf; xm; olwUvnt aus; Z; opmawmUuU rapmih 'g&mOwU
rif; ES h igwU&E; jynaxmiUuU rnrnUwU pUwESU&E; savatmif a00kUf
jyUy, fa&Uiaeon? 'g&mOwUrf; wU igwUoni jynU olwUgU
tpUtyU; ypkUjefob&m taMumif; tU; ES h wUG jynMUUDeUuU
&Ua&qmiMUonjzponftwU; xUf tv&Uf rUraoa&rMUUf 2jynUjynU
a&Ujym; 1jym; a&wUfom; aomtjcm; rxifouU olb&m b0tquf
b&m; yapiuAk igwUtm; 'getv&U ay; i z; jri&awU&U&U jynUbjzpmU
&on? qawmif; qk l yg&ryU orU& taqmuft tl w&SnuonjzplU
owif; aus; Z; awmUuU 'g&mOwUrf; MUm; aomumv ow&beUwU &paom
olwma&UolU c&rf; Muntsi f; ES h tUG 'g&mOwU q&MUUf c&Uvrf; wUf
'g&mOwUolU ra&muUcif beU; MurrUw&Snuonf r&UvUf awUuUkapaom [k
528yg; aom arwU&ES h c&rf; MUnpU qawmif qk jyl&MUmif; UuU
tr&Uawm&Ubnf

ou&UZf 1121ck waygif; vqef; 5&U&Uell (20 February 1760)
, U', m; olwU ay; rnf p&awmUfUbnf
(avmif; r&U? r&Uf 54? pm 172-3)s

20 February 1760

'g&moWd Éó a&m&mZm? t"are? &mZOb00 trpñ'a, mp? Opdvñ&Z
u&dvñ? ZrÁ' dywav? twlavmow&mZm''dywá r[moawñ? t[H'r®&mZm?
'arwñtm*pnñ wáryg' rav? 'reñ orñpñtm*pn[ð t*ar
(tem*apáE)wá r[m0emoñ *rób wá 'g&moWdÉó a&m? aom? &mZm?
on? t"are? rifusiñw&m;Eñrññbjziñ &mZOb00 rifaqrif rñwñuñ
4if? trpñ'a, mp? trwñwñuññif? O' dvñ? owñ? &Zñ uñ
um&dvñ? aLumiñ ZrÁ' dywav? ü? twkv? aom? ow&mZm''dywá rw&m;
aomrifwñ \ t&ñjzpáwmñrñom? r[moawñ? on? t[H'r®&mZm? on?
"arwñ iñ? tm*pnñ \? wñ onfar? igñ? yg' rav? oñ "rñ uñ
orñpñwñ Oeçjçifñ? t*pn[ð vmavmñ tm*ar (tem*apáE)é?
ra&mñrvmññom? wñ oifon? r[m0emoñ oñ *rób wá wñ

(ou&mZf 1121ck waygñfvqef, 5&uññel) (20 February 1760)

eE*Eáumfoluñp/

(avmñfrññ rñwñ 55? pm 176)

3 March 1760

trēlawm&bn? rifacgi hē&xm aerst&aem&xmwES h a&Sc&AVrS;
wyrS;w c&awmfrnfrfrn awmiturt;Mubonjzpfī iguū fawmf
tajrmV ueufawmfrsm;ES h a&alumi fa&Sc&AVrS;wyrS;wfrn alu; alumi f
c&awmfr&rnuū vrfc&Duū okwoi fVyaqmi fGī f &snMumrn?
qi fawmfrifawmfōi;om½om okwoi fVyaqmi f vGft &yfō
aygua&muatmif c&ES h ap? r&st&umfrvnt &omoro fr½&rnf
&frufvufuū fWuū vnt upnufvsm; r&st&roōi;apES h tMū tMuyf
ES hwpnf,w½wnt tlyc&yc&ōi;apb&m;Asm' d&vawmfrw&bnft wū f
c&ōi; &rnf

(ou&mZ) 1121ck waygi f,vjyn h&usmf 27u hēll (3 March 1760)
w&i f&usmf u h&y;/
(avmi f r&ēll? r&svf 56? pm 177)

(3 March 1760)

trélawm&bn? ycef;pm;pnfoaem&xm rif;Mu&aem&xmw? a&āwmif
vuf, may: a&āwmifaum&pxiES h jrit, 1000aumf aoewf 100aumf
vU&apnf &E&h&awm&D&wionf ta&;u&xmufi a&a&Mumifu eEyst&D
ES h aoewf 500e&myst&ES h aoewf 500? aoewfaygit 1000? vU&awmf
a&āwmifvuf, may: w& jritwyluf tr&Muyf a&mu&atmif tjyifwyc&í
vU&ap? rif;Mu&aem&xm ycef;pm;w& u& ES h use&onf vub&uf&w&rn
owifem&f vrf&uf& ow&oit&D&rn? tjritwyluo&y&st&xiES h
jrit&rn 25 v&aumif&u&&í E&Eyst&w&ES h vU&ap&rn? oifw&u
v&olbr&f&q&í rd&v&f&vnt& ta&Mumif&t&mu&uf& pp&a&MumcsuES h nn&ael
o&h&awm&D&wif&ap&rn/ w&w&y&pn&f&w&f&ay;/

(ou&mZi 1121ckwaygitvjyn&aumf 2&u&ael) (3 March 1760)

(avmif&re&f& r&S&f 57? pm 179)

(3 March 1760)

trēlawm&bn? a&āwmifvuf, may:? a&āwmifaumxi? a&āwmif
vu0ay:wū rifwūū aus;&itule⁢½rSwawmirionjzprī wy00c0
apon? rifwūES h ygonh jrifwūū MuyMuywnfwnf nhwātmi
p&if uŷinŷī jriūywyfuskajrmi? tq0tclt&&v0if jrifvājcaeonf
wyfom;jzpv0if clt&u&u&emutellawmirionf £EystES h aoewāygi?
300&jy0 toufūū tourrsvf ta&awmiūū aus;Zt;opmawmf 2yg; Orfw0f
&bnftwūf wa, murusef zrfq0ownp&rnf qvit w0f jriūy
uskajrmi?jyvū&rf tclftvū&yckbnjzpv0if iga&Ipuāwmjrwātmut
vmī &cl0awm00wiw&rn? tjriūwyū o&yts&kiES h jriūyg
25vnt £EystES hcsvnaon? oifwūlvbzrī &v0iftalūmit&m
uūppalūmcsuES haeln tv0if0awm00 wi&ap&rn? wkwjy0ntw0fay;/
(ou&mZf 1121ckwaygīfvjynūaumf 2&uhel) (3 March 1760)
(avmi frēl? rsvf 58? pm 181)

trefawm&bn? &Sfrib&m; o&bl'r&mZm? &wemohyg; *Pawmi rci loci f
 q&morm; aus; Zt; &Sf rdb&m; wll jylaom qawmityXem arwinqulonf
 twllf iu ll awmir&pi om; awmir; awmf rwawmf o&J okuf qijrif
 vufufulf Awlyg yuwd csf; omawmirion? aejyn&awm&w&f
 clao; rby&u; u ll MuiMuywnfwnf; p&ie&taqmap? jrllustjywtg; vly&ef
 aqmi&efu&vnt qif&bm; trxrufu&awmir&st&wll nln&w&w&w&f
 p&icel&e&rn? o&bl'r&m&Zmu ll oMu ll uvH taqmi tusytMu&tu
 wll rjywrvyf p; prf; Mun&ll p&icel&xm; &rn? wll fa&jyn&a&;
 urf; u&pr&rnf tapmitae cel&xm; awmirion? rxll f; rysif r&ob&jrif
 rvpr [if ryifryef; &atmif tm; xwfi p&ie&rn/ aejyn&awm&w&f
 &Sfrib&m; &pi om; i, lorb&i, wll fol jyn&om; wll csf; om&jitDyionf
 ubm Mum; awmir&vionf igu ll awmfu ll rnonfu ll 0 rallumirus
 rpl&r&ES h omoemawm&jrwf tpb&ty&u; jyn&bw ll tpb&ty&u; u ll oluf'gwf
 ES hitnd aqmi&awmir&on&jz&pon? &wemohyg; *Pawmfu ll 1121ck
 waygifvqef 12&u&hell (27 February 1760) weifv&m&Dr&ll
 , ll' , m; jrllow ll c&awmirion? &wemohyg; *Pawmfu ll Zr&ll
 &eb<aygif jrion&u ll ok&v&oi&Sf&vif e&f&eif&q&h&ri w&m; o&jzi h
 ow&D>aygif; wll ypl&y&e&ob&m tustp&ty&u; u ll axmu&awmirion?
 rnonfu ll 0 ratmir&ES ll a, mu&fn; w&te&v& &n&f&esu aumi&uift&x&w&f
 Mu, fu ll q&w&vnt; rv&w&E&ll &m blef&Mur&f&Sf jz&awmirionfu ll om
 p&f&sw&rn? vly&e&taqmic&ef qif&bm; wll a&m&uf&u&f Ou&w&ll qn&awmfu ll
 q&D&q&ll e, lef&v&q&f; u rvly&ra&qmi&rd a&r&ll&of; u&st&tv&awmjyn&h v&u&f
 vnt; t&y& &yf tjr&ll jrll u&awmir&st&wll 4pp&ll 1p&om aejyn&awm&w&f
 jywtg; jrll vly&ap? o&ll p&v&u ll jrll &ll o&ll y&eif v, f, mu ll f; u&ef vly&ap?
 i gar&awm&ael&w&ll wll v&u&f vnt; a&e&ef&awm&av&mi&fawm&O&w&f igou&awmf
 aph q&f; vly&au&rap? a&e&ef&awm&apmi h jrllawmf x&bc&su&awm&apmi h ewf&pi
 jrllw&f jrll y y&v&ewf

6 March 1760

pmay;jyðvðifiguð Æawmf usefcellomrmvsuf jyn&wllfrulef
qifrif,Alvfyg ryirryefatmifriyðpðapalMumifullvnt oifylw&csrf
qðf,Esth rjywrvyf &stb&m;uð rðí a&æefawmfwðf rirðb&m;
i, rifuð Mylawmfwplvnt iguð pm;awmf 1v av;owif Oybf
owifaqmuwñf igoð arwñ yðqu&rnftalMumifuð trðlawmf
&bnf

ou&mZf 1121ck waygiffvjyn&usmf 5&u&æll (6 March 1760)
a' O&æblwðfay;/
(avmifredð rðwf 59? pm 183-4)

(6 March 1760)

tre lawm & bn? o & b' r & m Zm? & e u e j r u w i f i g a & b e f a w m a M u m i h & o n h
v u e u a w m f t r m; & b n i u l & e u e w i f o & k u v e E S h & e u e l e r h
v l t p k t 1/2 W e n f o n i a e j y n a w m i o l a & m u a t m i f M u h q m i E h r n r [w?
a e j y n a w m i u c e l x m; i a v s w u f t c h f t v E S h w i f, l a p & r n?
c e l x m; o n h w u l v n f j r p p n i w a v o n u i j r u & q i f & b m; w u l & d y w f
y i f e f a t m i f a c s m y O e x r f y P m u m, r a x m u f r x m; r, l a p & r n h t a M u m i f
E S h M u y M u y w n f w n f t m P m x m; i a p, & r n h t a M u m i f u l t r e l a w m f
& b n f

ou & m Z f 1121 c k w a y g i f v j y n h a u s m f 5 & u a e l l (6 March 1760) a' O & e f o)
w f a y; /

(avmi f r e l r s w f 60? p m 186)

8 March 1760

trēlawm&bn? rīf, v&em&xm? a&āwmi f uī, may: ? a&āwmi f
auspōixi? a&āwmi f uDausm? wāfMum; rī f, MūDwWES h vly&awmf
aogaomuMūtrn& trixrfu&lawmīr&w? &Sf, H', m; &el&awmf
awDvōi f wñwñwñwñf, Oðvnfrol&wemokyg; *P&awmf i bēlawmf
uī rīf toufultoufrrSwf pīwES, Hcsī wūwv&zrfqð owñp&rn?
rñrñwfrqīrjci f trcyb&f, uī rjyky? nññwñwñwñom aqmi &ūf
vlyM&rn? ta& uī jri b&uīvñf, aelñrqī rjywī &el&awmOðwī f
vñ&rn/

ou&mf 1121ck waygīf vjyn&ausmf 7&u&ell (8 March 1760)

'dya, mxmwō&ay;/

(avmi f rē& rSwf 61? pm 188)s

(8 March 1760)

trēlawm&bn? a&āwmi vuf, may:? a&āwmi āusmpōxi? vly&awmf
aofaomulū? trn&trixrfw? oifwrcōhij;í r&duftplpnf
tjznhtpū&&ē&vōf r&duōorf&rn? rysur&ā&mulōnh jrif&ES h
tiw&āpí t&yftch&ōnī r&ōniūunāp? zsy&āwō frūjy us&ajrmi f,
tcht&y&ā&ūmi f, uū o&vōf rwūrv&ES ōp? zsy&āwō f i gūū āawmfūū H
&ōbrn? o&rsōifwūrv&wrvy& wōwnf, p&ī&v&ūū hōwīn&ō&rn?
t&ajrmū&xm;awmīrsm;vnf ra&muāo;? pp& t*ēj pp&ajc pp&vū&āpōnf,
r&ōs wūūv&rn? trēlawmfūū us;v&ē í rjy&rusi&ES ā i g&cel&xm;awmīr
ōnīwō f a&ōm wūūv&v&ūū&rn? ta&;t&mu&arōnīwī f&ōbrnī jyi&ā&;
twō f&ā&; u&ē&ātmī f p&ī&rnī jzplī r&ōxm;awmīrōnī? rī f&acgi&āem&xm?
a&er&āem&xm? a&āwmi āusmpōxi f&v&vnf wy&aygi f&ā&ur&vō f wōwnf,
trēlawmfūū c&ōbrn/

(ou&mZf 1121ck waygi f&vjyn&āusmf 7&u&āēd) (8 March 1760)

a&āwmi f&ā&ī&ē&ō&d u&āy;/
(avmī f&re&ē& r&ōsvf 62? pm 190)

trelawm&bn? rifMubaem&xm? a&awmivuf, may:? rifv&em&xm?
 a&awmifausmp&ixi? t&y&yf trawm&rfwll trita&; cyof&f
 tv&pw&f ppr&pp&a&onf toupp&pf ta&jzpf tv&ecub&om
 ta&jzpfon? igu&f awmivnf a0;onf [kw xyMuyc&awmif&Mumif&u&
 tojzpfvsuf qvifu tuletur&f c&rnif igtrelawm&f&S c&rnif
 rifacgif&em&xm? aers&em&xm? a&awmifausmp&ixi&w&ES h a'gaxmf
 a&awmifi, ? O' e&az, w&upiyif ajca, mif vuba, mifMufonf
 t&monf oifonf r [kw , cktrelawmES h v&u&apon? r&mw&f p&f
 trelawm&u&c&rnif rifacgif&em&xmvnf, Aw&f aers&em&xmvnf, Aw&f
 a&awmifausmp&ixivnf, Aw&f rifMubaem&xmvnf, Aw&f a'gaxmvnf, Aw&f
 a&awmifi, vnf, Aw&f O' e&az, vnf, Aw&f ta&t&mu&f raxmu&
 t&S&ayao;onf rav&ur&xm;? p&wp&u&f y&f u&f p&f ig&f&v&uf&awmif
 ES h ta&t&om; u&f u&f&ajcES hizuf&ub&uf&usi&on&f&vm/

(ou&mZf) 1121ck waygifvjyn&usmf 7&u&ael (8 March 1760)

a&y&f&M&u&w&f&ay;/

(avmif&re&f r&svf 63? pm 192)

trellawm&bn? Alvirifsm;w? tricyofrw oabmonf Muu0 xlvif
 Muubli, bnf tjzljzprni trnjzprni tejzprni robm oub
 rjybaom trw oabmwn&bn/ jybaomtrw oabmonium;
 aygufybaomMuubli, lub tjzltrnf,ul o&oni ES h twjzplonful
 , clrvnf tcsyftuul f toboDES h wa, mufoh;vdi wa, mufoh;rn?
 wa, muhaevif wa, mhaern? igxubol rve&? iglubrom&
 todtod xif, Muí aqmi&GUmounh ta&oabmoní vwa, muful
 aoapcsiftm;Mudonf v 20ES h vsfí wytwnt; xvluhaomf
 ajzmi rwa tmif roh; xbluvnf; rxd vWavoub jzplurnht a&;
 jzpluon? tustvif tjypa&muonivnf,&luon? rifacgi haem&xm?
 aers&aem&xm? rifMuðaem&xm? a&awmi hausmpohxiw vluðwpk
 wyfawmivif &bnf o&bcuf ajconfri fonf aoew'g;vufepom
 o&blwul appyaocsm clvmtmi haepí a&awmi vuf, may:ES hjrifyg
 75? a&awmi vudausmES h jrifyg vlyg 75 a&awmi vuf, mausmES h
 a&awmi hausmpohxiif o[eMuifraqmful toufuttoufrrsvf
 pvlvluul vl vpES h ta&awmfri&mvluvzrfqd owinp&rn?
 a&awmi vudausmrf 0' eynm? 0' e&ErwvwES h usyup&ifi jrif
 250rñ vlyhawmboli, hawmf rifMu&u&mjrifuul a&gaumufi igaus;Zt
 opñawmf 2yg; &bnhtwlf; nhwfi wluvzrfqdownp&rn?
 rifv&aem&xmES h aoewf300 Mu&u&ma&gaumufi vlyhawmf
 a&awmi vuf, may:w jrifpES h taxmuftvsf, oia tmi ftouful
 toufrrsvf Muymuyiwnt;wnf; p&icel&efi uvgfwy&vnt; wlu&rn?
 wyf&bnjzplvnt; ubla&muirS ightrellawmful wpkwownf; cl&rn?
 wrlum;rifMuðrñ rifv&aem&xmwif aoewf 300 a&gaumubonjyif
 usebni vufawmp& aoewfvviawmf 2000ausmcelwif Mu&u&m
 aoewful 300 a&gaumufi vudalumifjrifpES h taxmuftvsf,
 &atmifvsfrurfrdigaus;Zt;opñawmf2yg; &bnhtwlf; ta&awmf jri b

8 March 1760

ruil wluvzrf; qdownp&rn? trnft&nlwyrSwi cellawmrbn?
igta&awmfrom aEbi&S&Suf erdw r*Vmr&Pum; uil Num;awmrl &vOf
2c&fac&rnf rrsWES u&bio a&murs iga&puawmpul q&Muti
wplwOwnf; O&cl&rnftaMumif; uil tr&lawm&bn/

ou&mZf 1121ck waygi; vjyn&usmf 7&u&ael (8 March 1760)

yeUay;

(avmi; r&el rSwf 64? pm 194-5)

(11 March 1760)

trefawm&bn? a&wluDefriv&mZm a&v&awmp& &plaowef
 aogaomu&dtMuyf befawmjzpf trn& vly&awmjrifawmionf
 qifawmionf tajrmuir&? aowfv&vifawmf tifpm&it&us&h cellxm;
 awmirionf ure&awmir&st&tagif&w&onf tpf&t&nfr&u u& h&;
 u& fxuru igbe&awm&Mumih ausZi;op&awm&Zyg; Orf&w&f &bnh
 tw&f oif&w&u& O&vnrwl E&f&eif&jzw&awm&ubow&n&f brf&q&
 wlu&v&ly&M&u&h xrf&&ulygrnf to&od& toem&awm&u&on&jzpf&i jrif
 aowef&trsm;xylf cellxm;awmirionfu& ayg&ayg&av&sm&av&sm&h trsm;trixrf
 tr&f;trw&f ure&awmir&st&tagif&w&vntf ygon&jzpf&on? rpf&rs&v&om
 Oya'ay;i cellxm;awmirionftw&f &mZ&O&w&awm&ionf igw&w&u&om
 jzpac&son&f&w&f M&uy&M&uy&pp&d bb&&rf&&rf&rs&up&w&rv&w&f u&f&wnu&fu&
 tou&u&pe&f&f &eb&awm&jrif&v&u&f r&q&w&v&q&f&f v&ly&w&jyuf "g;wx&u&f&u
 wif&&y&Mun&Z&jy&v&u&f pp&O&u&om&onf vu&O&u&om&onf Mun&Z&i c&h&h
 &u&u&zs&u&q&f&E&f&eif&&rn? A&v&f&f&w&yf&f&f; jrif&apew&w&w&yf&vif&usif
 on&f&f&f &ebl, ' , m;w&u&f r&uif&rus&f tyf&vac&smif&u&f O&by&ixrf&ou&b&
 igw&Z&cs&n&E&f&rn&vntf r&sv&&rn? rif&w&u&ub&ly&ivntf ig&ausZi&awm&fu&
 cl&bnf tr&f;trw&f ure&awmir&st&vntf tr&awm&fu& ori&yif p&w&f&f
 &h&om&vntf rif&w&w&plu&b&m tif&pm&it&ES&h a&&S&O&pp&h c&h&rnf
 cellxm;awmirion? aem&uxyl&ob&n&f&f q&e&ap&pyg;aph trsm;b&w&v&us
 on&fu& pm&O&w& trsm;aum&ufi pm;ap ruse&f&u&e&ou&b&vntf r&sv&f
 cellxm;awmirion? ayg&av&sm&f ig&ta&&awm&f vpi[if&v&u&f cellxm;awm&f
 rionf trixrf&w&plu&f& &mZ&O&w&awm&f&jyp&ft&av&sm&uf&p&f&i&&rn/

(ou&mZi 1121ckwaygif&vjyn&ausmf 10&u&h&el) (11 March 1760)

a&awmi&ausmf&ix&f&w&f&ay;/

(avmi&f&re&f&f r&sv&f 66? pm 201)

trefawm&bn? rifv&mZm? aoew300 jrit150ES h t jreftjyif; oifwll
 pponf aumvlyr&tmi vlu&rnf cellxm;awmirlon? wrlum;rifMuD
 wlrn aemufcm;em;f cellxm;awmirlonh twyf taxmuom jzpon?
 wrlum;rifMuDqborfn ynmrluf tawGruf txiMuD ouefobi1/2csif
 oubll taw&tawm t, Dg' u ll vluemí qifbrfawmi&ni, fu u ll
 qiftefwGwpcef? qiftefuonjzwbod tMum;u ll vnf; 5nnh 6nnh
 tyfí oñ; [e&bn? allumiNuí tyfvGif allumiNuruboni qll&bn?
 aw&aw&qq jykwelbnf tritoulul p&lonf yDta&;u ll axmuif
 oifwll ysubjy;avjyD onf u ll bOg;ajcxyf r&yfrwnD&tmi f vlu&rn h
 ta&;u ll qifvHjritfv&naomifwyborfwyubll raelonh;&euf 3wll f 4wll f
 uifaxmuif uifa&mutaygu&m wefcsifaxmuif c&onh;onh ta&;u ll
 axmuif igalumiNuawmirlon? &yfwifMuavO? i ga&pu&awmf csawmirrS
 o&eifyoí c&p&rn? vufnri fi, faumpru ll vnf; jzO&DwGf v&bnf
 r&bnf u ll , clwll f twwfo&í apawmir&o;on? a&âwmi fo&d
 aumfxiES fygonh jritfwpES f v&awmf wplu ll vnf; vuf, mri fi, faumpru
 ES h vuDvufn oñ;&rn? a&âwmi faumpru xif a&âwmi f vufn ay:?
 a&âwmi f vuD faumf vNES h rifv&mZmwrlum; i gla&pu&awmf pu ll
 O&wlu&O&rnf/

(ou&mZf 1121c) wllt;vqef 5&u&ael (21 March 1760)
 vuf, mri fi, faumpru wll ay;/
 (avmifreD? r&wf 69? pm 209)

befaawmftv&MuDjrwawmfrlv&om t&ErmvuteupMum&wem qijzl
 ocif omoemlg, umawmf jzpwawmraom wllfMuDjynMuD xDaqmif
 rifftaygifwll tpd&awmraom ZrA' Dyguref;ü rustREom jyn&axmi f
 xDaqmifrifftaygifwll beftmElabmawmf jzihnshtyrf;Eypuwlwlvlyf
 acsmu&cm;apvsuf tm' pOkbaerif\ tquftEG jzpwawmraom
 cyb&ftaom jrpftaygifwll onf r[mork&mu& c, rfcif cyb&ftaom
 awmiftaygifwll onf r[mar½krif&awmifrif&& m cnwlonES h twl
 olemy&efvr®yuarthp &mrn rPy& oa&acw&mpaom wllfMuDftaygif
 wlljzih jc&htyaom r[me*&? &wemoCulefabmi&ajynMuDul
 tpd&awmraom tavmifrifw&MuDb&m;tr&lawm&on? ' g&moWwif
 rpi rifnd rifom; tr&trwf oaX;oku, f qif&bom; owDg
 urelawmfr&ftaygifwll b0tququu jznhtyaom or&f&
 taquuftO&ES h b&m;qu&lyef, lawmraom tavmifrifw&MuD jzprnf
 olufwlvf er&wv Asm' wlvawmpum;a[mif&b&nES htnd rustREom
 jyn&axmi&mpif xDaqmifrifwll Elyeifí omoemawmf tpdty&h;
 jynb&v&[efwll tpdty&h;u& 528yg;aom arw&nES h ort, lu, fr
 jyl&lawmf rlonf befMur&v&Pm&Sfr&alumi&ulvnf, om''u ou&ao
 tjc&m; jyaqmi&rnf r[kwjy& pprufy&h;for& rif&Awftaygifwll
 Ouf&f&yl xuf& &yiv&v&uf Oau&mf&faog&om;u& pm;t&bub& jyn&axmi& m
 pitrifjy&lowll t&S&aumif&uif jyiD, f rz&ru&g E&h&om aev
 eu&v&w&m&mu&b& xi&f&h;&g&y& ZrA' Dyguref;ü xDeefp&ly&f tly&cs&y&ES Mu
 &onf&h "r&vm tprntwllf jzpmu&on? bef&h&am&v&of bef&h&ay&v&uf
 onfurf&v&um;q&v&h&on? befvu&h& tmElabmES h tavmit& m jzpmu
 onlumvvnf , cligub&ly&f ort&h&v&of w&mwpi&faom xDaqmif
 rifwll onf u&st&E& pnf&pr&h&ysuf tourao ae&m&re&h& um, p&w&v&oc
 2yg;u&h&Mu&ule&onf igowif&aus;Z&lawm&u&Mu&m;obnf

twllfynmjiESVhOfrd ushEsvGfvnf csrf;om&m&rn? blefMurff
ysufysuf tzur [kwonfu *Vleydvln; e*g;uWd aeuyWplef "X&|
[omrif;uEh;acsW chfEhlonESftwl &&hdom oawcU om;wpl
xif uya, mihaom jzkvcif, i&ubW igra&mkif tcluftweDr0
aeES &onfu Eh;acsay:ü wuhaom zg;ubW usifvGif tx&vrlsup0
qW%h;icif;ol a&murn? taoOemp Amvehy@dwm e00 aoOem [haom
r*fm*gxmawmfu ESVhOfrf ynmruW zUnfvuf ynm&svWES h
wlyirnf jynbwwgtaygitwVESfwug um, oc pWvokES h
csrf;oma&murnhtalumi;fu528yg;aom arwanES htrclawm&bn/

ou&mZf 1121ck web;vqef, uW&uhal (25 March 1760)
jzwzly00f ireES tomraP ipbl iq&nf iawmif ipMuD ipaxmiwW
v&[efaygit 8wGhay;on&mZoh trclawmf pulurika& &Sfpm 1
jrefmpm 1? uWtwzLEpkyES hOGWUkwuW *hp&wftwvobw/
(avmifred? rsvf 70's pm 212-13)

(25 March 1760)

trēlawm&bn? t&y&yf &sf;wvlf au0, W', m; uleāwmirstwlf
jzwzDjrUwGf ušwmESh avšifxm;onh pyg;awmUlf , W', m;jrUwlf
tvāwmjynrS &sf;wvlf auG W', m; uleāwmirstwUlf zsrfrG
pm;aomu&rnf xm;awmfrbnf ig&dufawmUlf ig\pbyš;awmUlf raxmuf
pm;, li aymufysu&on? ig\trēlawmUlrwn? ig\ā&Em;awmf
aemiUm;awmfr&vGf jzwzDjrUwGf tētpyf aus&šywvnf a, muš;
rēfrUdi, f zsupDjicifow a&murfn? , W', m;'G&mOwDjrUwlf tvāwmf
jynrS okaqmi pm;aomu&rnf igtrēlawmftwlf aemupēl&š;vGf
t&yācgiftUbwlf nhšwfr &šwāwmOšwifjyDrs igtrēlawmUlf cšyDf
okaqmi pm;aomu&rnf

(ou&mZf 1121ckwecl;vqef 97uāel) (25 March 1760)

(avmifrēl? ršwif 71? pm 215)

12 September

1760

rsu&njzk? n&i usu? i&vw&)? [l& olu&[mit &bn&u& rv&
ajymi&jymi&awmu&avmi&om ol&w&C&&Ju& wyru&armjci&ES h em;Oif
rn&apmi&aeonf r&wf, i&bb&G j&zpl& Mu&Dp&haom y&sup&Djci&fo&
a&mu&f&vw&laom ta&Mu&ifi&u&igoem;awmi&r&on? *1/2P&waw, p&w&ES h&t&n&
ow&ap&v&i tr&el&awmi&&M&u&on/

1122ck owifu&w&v&qef&3&uf 6ael (12 September 1760)
tif&Oj&r&w&G&rs& ri&fac&gi&em&xmu tif&Ou& &N&mon&B&M;v&S wy&awmi&
ol& ay;on&pm/
(o&ef&o&ef&x&ef ci&n&el&ump&)

om&uyfr@uyD&uyf om&r@ uyfvnt[laom urñtaygifwllonf
 c&Htyaom b'uyirñonf wiw, bubll uhaomifaom [om
 taygifwllonf c&Htyaom *w&| [omritonf wiw, bubll
 , kE&paom awmiclepfvwllizih jc&Htyaom jrifr&awmirifonf
 wiw, bubll euwvwm&m Mu, ftaygifwllizihc&Htyaom vritonf
 wiw, bubll cybortfaom wllfMuDjynMuD xDaqmitrif taygifwll
 jywDyMuE uleawmich jc&Htyaom, vsuf &eboltaygifwll Oðn&w&m
 r[me* & t, ZY& trn&om ulefabmia&JynMuDu ll tp&awmirfaom
 a&tw&faiw&f y&itw&f yw&irm;w&f wnt[laom cybortfaom
 &wemw&f taygifwll tp&awmirfaom befaawmftv&f MuDjrwawmirf
 v&om t&sb0&sf ritw&m;MuDb&m; ausZt;opñawmf jrwe&pyg;ull
 &wemod&f&urwü auo&mZmjcaolrif E&n&onf tjrwnf oubl
 ausZt;opñawmfjrwe&pyg;ull apmitortf&opñ tjrwnfvsulb&m;
 a&pu&awmp&urwü Oðxy&xuqi&urif ausZt; opñawmfjrwe&pyg;
 ullapmi jyn&qt;jyn&ñ&ñih jyn&v&sjyn&ñih; tp&om &ebolawmü
 *w&v;yg;olrvul , rrif\ oabmubll Oðvnftn&ellu Elyeifc&zh
 zsulqð jzw&awmu&w&om tavlü OZ&ñ "lyP&üewf a, musñ;ubl
 wo&faom Al&bjcwaomifaomwyf&f; w&maom Al&v&f;w&ull p&itlyf
 p&i&faom t*¾ [maoemywd Al&v&f;f&om; Mu;a&mu&onf
 rifacgi&em&xm? r[morl &mod ra&mu&lot&om ic&rig;i, lonf
 r&eaom ul&jc&mi a&ull rsm;E&xif&sw&oubl toufultjyefyequf
 qy&omfvnt ryll E&maom b&m;ausZt; opñawmfjrwe&pyg;ull rapmi h
 o&um;rit0, f rjywp&rs&vjzplf rw&m;aom olw&\ Oacgifu&ll c&avh
 &om O&Z&e&u&lyü &u&ae&oubl ausZt;opñawmfjrwe&pyg;ull
 rapmi&jrac&od&Em&v&mayoð z&v&rd o&bjc;ubl usi Mu&ñf E&ñi&awmf
 jzpaom tif0jrMuDu ll c&Dif aomi&f;usef&ly&fjyaxmi&xm;on&ñ
 r[morwritvul&xul&fí , ckritfacgi&em&xm

wllatmif aomif usef; ½ f; j; yaxmi f; m; or0 vlv0rf; vloftf taygif wllonf
 csrfomr & 'lu0mjzpaMumif uł tapmi apmi aom & mZ0if wllü xi f; ð; pñ
 qñonftcsufuł pñpñfawGri f; aomlvñf ow0gwł ysupðcsif0 a&muł
 vlv0f wcllaom trlt&mazmufje; cif; oabm"r0vm jzponftwł f;
 ublvululef tublvukel; fyvsonbm jzpon? toifw&m; uł
 ESvll0f [l; rññf; v0f a&Drul; yprf aemurıuł usih ygrñb&m; [k
 a&puawmjr wlatmuł 0if vlv0f b&m; yapıuAk m t&d m
 olawmıumi f; wllxhyefawmırc; aom be; fawmıft vef Muðjr wı awmı rlv aom
 toğı b0&S rıf; w&m; Muð b&m; onı tquıqu aom b0wllü orñ; i f; yð
 jzprf cyborf; aom oı f; awmı jzpaom om; awmı ubı oem; awmı rlonf
 ES fı tñd; csrfomaμ jr; tr; f; jzponıuł toı h; e; vll; roğ; f; y(b;) av; & mw0 f
 z½kyqıqı; aom pum; a [mıf; ubı toğı b0&S rıf; w&m; Muð b&m;
 aus; Z; opıawmjr wı E; p; yg; ubm apmı onı r [kw? b&m; t; p& aom
 & aor wı wll x m; onı olu a [mıf; r [kwı r; f; onı uł olu a [mıf; tr; f;
 jykvıy; wı p; m; i tıf; 0; jr; llawmı w0 f; 0 c0ı h; e; ES fı onı uı efawmı r; f;
 qıf; & b; m; wll [kwE; xıf; wı t; r; ð; avv0f Muðpñ aom ysupð; cif; 0
 aμ l; maμ l; Mumıf jzpa vatmıf wa, muıcsrf; om; uł fı b; & ðı
 ow0gaygıf qıf; & a; Mumıf qñonı pum; a [mıf; ubı olu a [mıf;
 r [kwı r; f; uł olu a [mıf; jzponı [k jykvıy; ajmıyaom t&monı
 urñ; tquıquyıf aısaomlvñf tubıvı qıf; & r; aus&monı jzpon?
 twıvıy; pıy; eı tem* wıumv; ol; yg; wllı jrı b; e; ll; aom *0ıy; awıh; & a; o; jr; wı
 wll; t; m; aomomr? , Z; k xk k; l; aom aA'ı b; ıy; llü aemıf; tem* gwı
 jzpvıwı aom taMumıf; uł o; p; p; r; aomıg yx0t; maygawaZm0ga, m
 [aom r [mbkw; av; yg; uł & p; q; aom enıf; zıh; toð(toð) usrf; z; ð
 jykvıy; awmı r; b; onı olu a [mıf; w0f tr; f; q; b; onıum; (qıum; p; g; j; y;
 wp; ð; x; ES fı t&wıvı m? uı ef; t* j; onı vııñawmı fu0ıf; vıwı y; f; E; p; yg; om; ?
 pum; tr; f; t* j; uı e; onı? wı e; f; P? pııf

vw wleplucg? uret *ijon? rUmcp? aji;vw tajrmuf aoww?
txyxyon? jypcyaeln? xlvw tvG ylefatmif? vltaygif
wofatmif;uub? jykvw wofola&muksi? ajz;atmiDif on?
yefyif[luf? ½svw jypcw&S vixlon? ajrust½? jzlvw
rswf, i&omifaomif? ebraumif? E&acgifrqed? Mulvw raocifu?
aumucluson? xypayguf? plvw iytrjri? qm;rjri on?
awmifwofu, ? clvw Opn"e? &brou vu&ppif? , lvw
vu&ppcg? v&muifemon? ttr&acgon? tlvw t*ijoiu? jrwtifO?
xifprDES ? ylvw [li ouh[mif&onful traumifi
taygifoiboncluf acwa pntpr&onful ul pl ul yljzplonh
tackr&pnfprfticfcb xifswf aus;Z;opmawmjrwepyg;ul rapmi h
aomifusef ½fjyaxmiMn;aomvnt E&f;E&f&m r&om b&m;a&blef
awmjrwaMumi h obES h p&fn jri&ES h&raeES h rbyl vES h yplefym
E&fqbub walmuf jcaonritul le? *V&erifuyvMn? e*g;ritul
wbufty E&ftubub arm[tOZ&pdwf zhvrf;xifsw&vjim;aomvnt
awmiful wvtrLESvrfi teloni xib&mif p&h&awmiful
y&atmiza, mit w&ofajymifES h w&a&hifaomf ax&jrule&atmif
r&f&ES h&vnt p&fn&rxiqonpum;a[mit ub axmivMn;jyES h
orO (ab;'lu&omusa&murfn? bO&S rirf&w&m; MuD\) ow&fPonf
aevmv&ES f&Mumubon? a&vmv&f qm;aymubonq&bnf pum;a[mit
ub&tw&f r&shfMum&ac? ysufy& q&h&jcifou a&murfnf&Mumif;ul
Mum;a&muv&ubonfrifacgifaem&xm/

ou&Mz 1122ck owif;u&wvqef;5&uflael (14 September
1760) b&m;v&wyfawmu rifacgifaem&xm&xb jy&ay;on&pm/

(o&foef;x&f cin&elpmp)

29 April 1769

trēlawm& a&&aece lawm r̄ooluā, muirā cēlawm r̄onhit wīf;
vīwāwm/2wāwm(rā) t̄p&ic̄c̄i v̄q&ef &āomāumih tr̄onwīu
ac:v̄ōif tr̄onwīzursuĒm̄ū)oojz̄p̄on? tr̄onwīzursuĒm̄
i, bojz̄p̄on? w̄p̄y@mum&tr̄sm;ay;Ēm̄ bojz̄p̄onī p̄wīurp̄
r, r̄&n̄r̄axmuf *w̄āv;yg; w̄p̄h̄ōy;g; uifv̄w̄atmif [kw̄r̄ēonh
twīf v̄q̄&r̄njz̄p̄onīu r̄suĒm̄ū)ī, f &Ḡ āxm̄uāumīf, u
a&ē;awm̄j̄r̄w̄m̄;awm̄r̄on? aem̄ionīub̄m̄;awm̄r̄r̄&ap̄Ēm̄
rsuĒm̄ū)ī, f r̄&Ḡ r̄axmuf *w̄āv;yg; w̄p̄h̄ōy;g; uifv̄w̄atmif
w&m;"r̄ōw̄x̄p̄ES̄ hit n̄ [kw̄(r̄ē)awm̄w̄nh̄ ajz̄m̄ir̄w̄p̄h̄ v̄q̄ȳgr̄n?
rv̄r̄q̄v̄p̄f [if, ōf, w̄ōif ur̄fawm̄w̄ōygonhit wīf p̄ā&m̄uīygap aom
t"K̄m̄ēyēuāp̄ī trēlawm&a&&aeuā, muīu ur̄f̄p̄ū)āp̄? trēlawm&
a&&aeuā ur̄f̄w̄ū&m̄ a&&ō/2h̄ō) Ōēāxm̄uīf? p̄m̄ā&M̄ū) 1w̄ū x̄ūf
M̄un̄)z̄ap/

ou&m̄Zī 1131ck uq̄ēv̄jyn̄h̄usm̄ 10&uDaell (29 April 1769)
em;ch̄awm̄p̄ajr̄m̄i r̄f̄;jyēf

(wī? t̄lyc̄sȳȳ 5? aem̄uīquīw̄)

blefawmftv&Mubjrw&awmfrv&om b&m;r, fawmf tre&lawm&bn/
 ciDB&Mvuf, mAvausmxi? igluRe&awmfr&Avausm? 'dy&ub&mi? O' e?
 irSw? iMumw&u& tre&lawmfrw&ES h iglom;ow&w&O& ausmfu& iglaus;Zi&S&f
 vuxu&awmfu ty&ay;oem;awmfrlonh ure&awmfr& O& awmajrae
 iyefES h v&aygif, 10ausm? a&rsufri&ajrae ijr&w&iES h v&aygif, 10ausm?
 rusO&w&rifajrae inES h v&aygif, 10ausm? oajyt&uf 4ajrae
 iaumif&M&D? iMumw&ES h v&aygif, 10ausm? ure&awmfr&rs&v&pmOifz&plf
 iglom;ow&w&O& ausmf r&v&Oif igu o&rfawmfrli oajyt&uf 4ajr&w&f
 o&o&elluf&ym;aex&ll&apon&uf& tre&lawmf rwn&? ciDB&Mvuf, mAv
 ausmxi&fu v&w&u& M&Oif aiG 1d 2h p&ay;&rn&f cac:c&ky&awmif&al&M&umif&ES h
 igluRe& Avausm&w&u iglu&ll &S&ll&awmO&wif&y&el&on&ft&w&ll&f cac:
 c&ky&awmif&on&fr&v&Oif vuf, mAvausmxi&fu rawmif&r&cl&pES ll r&sv&pm
 Oifv&aygif, 50ausm&on&f, cr&S x&r&on&f igluRe&f [kv? iglaus;Zi&S&f
 vuxu&fu iglom;ow&w&O& ausmfu& ay;ty&boem;awmfrlonh ure&fz&plf
 igu xy&r&h&rf&awmfr&al&M&umif&u&ll tajr&mu&De&f&w&u&ll igu tre&ll&y&efi
 &v&jy&on&f i&ghtre&lawmfrw&f&i&fES fit&nd n&rf&Dy&p&h vly±aex&ll fi
 i&ght&rlu&kr&fap/

ou&mZf 1132ck uq&levq&ef 4&ub&ell (28 April 1770)
 o&lawmfi&fr&Sw/

(a&S&a [mi&f&ol&awoe)

4 September 1773

awmiqvttonfrin [lyktonubv vlyhjiyihxhp&ygallumif b&m;
rurerygu, ftonfrin a[maqma Oifjiy? rjppjiyic wEsvOfOgcsef 30?
csyDi? qd eEGf? xHbG faicseft zsi fwckequhjiyikalum;pm;
trfaqmHxhp&ygallumif b&m;/

ou&Zf 1135ckawmloviifvjynhaumf&u(0)aell (4 September
1773) vG fr, ? atmilyef aus&ma&ajrtwof vlycif aqmiwvrbrQ
tceulha&sxhp&bonftwof qubof ch lonfpm&if b&m;/

	awmi? oizm	csitpft	ce&uf	tj6 m	cebof f
ukvibomucsefwm;sm;i, vQh2			14d		
atmi lyefomucsef			14dH		
vG farmomucsef			15d		
4ifomubymh			2H	11d	7d
tifoiomucsef				10d	
4ifomucseDulbHOfxrf	1	250d			
aumwvholomucsef				12d	
4ifucseDulbHOfxrfc					
iygqkcef			1d		
ixefykcef			3HJ		
iaumvcef					1d
jrifrwomucsef				20d	
4ifixefjyncsef				6d	
iygrwicef			1d6L		
ibcefe	1	250d	1d6L		
wrnomucsef			33d		
oawmionomucsef			8d2H		
			96d2L1J		

4 September 1773

	awmi f	oi lzm	csi f p r f	cs e & l u f	t y l o m	cs e l o g f	aem l o g f
ye f j z l c s e f				96 2 2 1 1	48d	8d	
v r i l f o l l u b c s e f						2h	
4 i f o m u b c s e f	1		250d				12d
i h o h o m u b c s e f				8d 2h			7d
i x u b u m i f c s e f				4h			4d
i a e p t c s e f				1d			
ye f v e l o m u b c s e f					8d		3d
i c s p l v c s e f				6L1J			
i o m j z l c s e f				6L1J			
& l 1/2 h y l c s e f				1 2 h			
aw m i f x l j z l c s e f				3h			
i y g a u m i v c s e f				6L1J			6L1J
i o m x e f c s e f				1d J			
a j r e l u e f a & x e f c s e f				6L1J			6L1J
av m o b v c s e f			120d	4d			
aw m i f x l j v c s e f				4L			4L
aw m i e i f w e c s e f	1	1	250d			20d	
a j r m u e i f w e c s e f	1	1	250d				
ay g i f				120 2 5 1 1	74d	34 2 h	

v g r, a t m i y e f v, b e r i n? t & s i q u i z h? a e m u v l u r i n o n; o l
u r e a w m i r s t w l p m; 1/2 h x h p & y g a l l u m i f b & m; /

r u r e f y g u, & t u l r i e a p m l o n; t r w l w e s h v l q u o n f y x r
a & i w j z w p m b & m; /

a & m l a p m b; t r w l r u r e & t a j r w l f o m u d a [m i f y w e s h r d e l
a p m l o n; w l a e m i v u a e m i v i l w j y i f a u s & t a & a j r a l u m i h t p & i c l u
o n f p u m; r i n? & y a p m b; t r w l r u r e f y g u, & t a j r w l f

4 September 1775

oMudā [mifwū aemivubemiviwjyiaus&θion? a&mlāpmitt pōnf
p&ieuf rure&θe, lwōf ajra&jzplī [kōmOwlygrif, blawmcrntfawmf
vuxuf tpn&iygonf/ , ifu&iwū rjitroutwūzsuī
aus&θysupθ onlumv? tcluftwellom v&wvy&ygon? b&m;
crntfawmb&m; a&tvuxufawmwōf , ifu&iwū qdumī jrū&θ
jzplōf tpn&ieufurēftOiftyg aus&θa&ajrrēāomaMumi h
vū&vuruθ p&i&ygonfū b&m;aemifawmb&m; a&tvuxufawmf
wōrs rēapmōθ; trwū rējrūe, hjrtOiftyg aus&θr [kwf
ygonfū tm;Mūdtm;sm; vk, p&iī c&e&cbnf? a&mlāpm&ipk
rurēygu, &θe, f ta&θū yēācmif? ta&θajrmū awmiyū 2vū?
ajrmēlōs ācmif? aemivuf aemiviwjyiaus&θvnt , cbwqōnf
rurēygu, ē, hjrtwōf rlygon? rēapmōθ;wū qōnf ywēf;g&θ
vnt , cbwqōnfe, hjryif toθtjcm; jzplygonf tp&icbōnf/

rēapmōθ;wūvnt aemivuwjyiaus&θion? a&mlāpmH p&ipk
rurē&θe, f ajrtOiftyg aus&θajra&r [kwf rējrū tpn&ieuf
euf, hjrtOiftygjzplī [kōmOwlygrif, blawmcrntfawmf vuxuf
uonf, ckwf vū&vuruθ p&i&ygonf/
(awmiMū, Oausrlywū)

qifzl&S ririfw&m; trellawmjzih {&mOw}rp&Mumi;wGf wllf wmwvmf wll
 z&Bbnifurfaxmufjrll&GpOv

	jrll&Gtrnf	wllf	wm
1	'*jrllrS		
2	yefvllifoll	8	
3	&efuifp&m	8	
4	"Ejzl	6	
5	anmi fyi lom	6	
6	awmi fyllw&m	3	
7	[ofiw	3	
8	om&aOg		300
9	iaomifllacgif		300
10	a&Lusif		300
11	a&cifoll	2	
12	uaemifoll		300
13	jrel&tmi f		200
14	wll&w&ar&fif	44	
15	a&awmif	8	
16	jynjrlloll	4	
17	Zv&laomi f&ylf	4	
18	anmi fyi fqylf	4	
19	ajrx&oll	4	
20	qifaygi O&oll	5	
21	ra&usmi f&J	5	
22	jri fuf&f	4	
23	rau&jrlloll	4	

wl lwawmxlzap trelawmft&jzih rs;MUrwmwWn uftaxmuf
jrU&Gism; tvUf wl lwmxlz&&m 4ifrs;uVnf tqbwf ynm& wlu
atmufygzpaom vufn 3yl lwzihpyqubof&avon/

wf lwawm&f wn& wf lymersum; &wemy& tifOaejynf
awmwl&atmif , Zem 30ausnr0 jzpN/ wmwamjzium; wmaygif
(180000) woef&paomifausmyifwnf/

1/ zuluwefp&m? aemufefzmyr& omcraia&mi? zvf&amixu?
awmufajymifblef,w? vwqob& ohvlu;r& a&tw&lu o*hrw&S?
x&awmfwir& r*fmazmi? OifOifajymir& a&awmuf [el a&jynf
jyelw? wlr&fwz& wmc&onw? yf&ofPrui? t&ifruse?
avsmufq [elum? wmr&fwmw? yefv&luatmi? w&m&spw? E&f
jy&ir, Gf? &lcifp&m? r&epmentw? "Ejzlo& ajrmufq&wz& blefM&u&ocg?
anmiyifomr? oc&fajcmu&y? xu&yf&f&n& awmiy&w&m? onmwO?
[olwES& Xmetn& aygif&ovD, ? o&p&om? jcm;Mum a&allum?
om&aOgwaz:? iaomf&acgif? on&ami&&usi? o&w&mw&f om?
oc&f&ovD wmaygif&n&on? a&ovmvr&jzelloefwnf/

2/ anmi&&usi fu? a&pi&v&Dif? qel&jyelv&ofaom? a&ci&f&amuf&atmi
E&fw&f&aqmiN/ uaemif&w&m? a' G&mjre&atmi? wmaqmi blef&tly?
w&ly&ar&f&av& Za, z, & ti&f&awmi? &h&f&f&epq& jyn&f&w&dy&n&
Zv&f&omi&fx&? anmiyif&q&dy&ES& 1/2&q&dy&ajrx? wu&vif&allumif?
vn&f&amif&t&n& av;w&f&p&wn& wvn&qif&u? qi&fygi&DES&
r&ausmif&&&f& ig;w&f&omv&f? jcm;u&f&ion&csnf? went&jrif&uf?
ajrmuf , &f&urf&ajrs? rau&f&omv&w? Ourp&w&f&omaygif/ a&e&h&csmif omc&
ausmuf&bmax& pavomw? pOf&it&w&om? omxubomif? &omjr&w u?
&f&Ew&f? wmr&sv&yl&f& av;w&f&p&om? jcm;aO;u&f&ion/ pOf&v&ma&S&u
x&w&p&wnf/

3/ „Eem/ atmitcsmy„ jrtlayguuU? cgyb„uaom? tit0blefacgi?
 „mrifaemifvU? a„awmi„rU? „yfqU?prU, ? aysmbG fw„u? y0up0?
 wnpHyb? igirmUu0, ? „yrb, DEU? waelwU? „jyWU? „w„uMumaom?
 edvma„mitzU? ausnuwvU? p„kwmp0? azmi„awmi „S ion?
 a„, n„bw? u„faxmu„vnt? rsm;p„ira0? av;wU?ftr„
 wm„SjyeWU? Armeb„fj? „wemy„? a„DwU?fcd? , Zemz„Baom?
 o„q„av;om? , Zemwn„ twmc„lavmi? oc„mayg„uaom? o„f„E„h
 „paomif? cgaumitq„efop? ou„mZ„omarm? 0? Mb? n„ p„
 c„e(1771)onU„ o„D„ivU„ a„azmi„f„zi„ ri„oi„atmitcsu?
 [e„vsu„f„ei? q„U„awmir„on? ew„v„U„ „I„v„rt„wnt/
 (o„ „r*Z„it? pulwi„lbm 1929? p„mr„su„E„h 73-5)
 ajr'trif„e„ule„rs t0o„U„a„M„umit„j„izih jye„u„awmir„ „m t0o„ ou„mZ„
 1137ck0gacgi„vq„ef 5„u„2„a„ell (31 July 1775) a„mu„awmir„on/

24 February 1780

blefawmftv&Mujrw&awmfrlv&om a&eefocif b0&Sfrifw&m;MuD
tre&awm&bnf/ "& 2yg;uul b&m;a[mawmfrlonhtwif, &G haqmif
awmfrlv&om t&d moChtaygifwul olvix&vixm; b&m;oAhnkv
y&eAhef v&awmfrlon&emuf tZmwowrif? umvmaom[rif? o&d
"r&maomurifwul tryki yXro*ij, em? 'kwd o*ij, em? wwd
o*ij, emwifawmfrulebn? , clvnt &[efomraPwul e* &*gr
ed&Hzeyk b0i&v&f ou&ef;1/2&pvbnh yk&v&bjrwwu ou&ef;1/2&vbnh
on? 'lu#&wi&pvbnh yk&v&bjrwwu wibitbnf t, luy&m;í
b&m;&S bomo&awmfrlv&om p&wvorwvnt, jzlpip&h rusi&raqmi&? tvul
w&elw&Mumif&ES h a&em;awmMum;awmfrlon? t&d moC&hawmf
q&awmftaygifwul onf eA&her*Z&vftust&is ul p&dy&h; ow&Dg
taygifwul\p&dy&h;uul a[mMum;usi&haqmi&awmfrM&uonf jzpon? tvul
w&elw& &Mu&rnf r[kv&b&m;ap&awmfrlonh yg&v&awmf tXuxm#&um
O&ent;usrf*ef&tr&ef&bn&ubm tm;x&v&awmf rMu&rnf/ ou&ef;1/2&vbnh
t&d moC&hawmfq&awmfrlv&om ES h 'lu#&wi&vbnh t&d moC&hawmf
q&awmftaygifwul b&m;a[mawmfrlonh yg&#&tr&nb& teuft"dy&g, í
vmonfA'írn&v&om&S í tv&awmfrlv&om tXuxm#&um o*ij, emOif
O&ent;usrf*efu rnb&vmon? wumawm&a&jr&S í&í jyn&om;jyn&ol
&S ív&í taygifwul vrf&Mumif xixif oj&ri&omatmif ol'r&mp&y&v&f
ow&A&w&ES h jyn&om yk&v&bjrwwu ul c&ay;awmf rMuí tomt, m
ajymq&awmfrM&urnh taMumif;uul tre&awm&bnf/

ou&M&Zf 1141ck waygifv&jyn&ausmf 6&u&bael (24 February
1780) rm&atmif &wemok'r&mp&y&v&f tw&í&fO&e&x&mu&f aer&st&aem&x&m
jye/

(awmi&G)

25 February 1780

blefawmftv&Mujrwawmrv&om a&ēēfocif b0&S ririfw&m;Mud
tr&lawm&bn/ pum;rsn;pb qM&rnr[kw? omraPwMud 'lu#f
wif &ibonfoion? ygVdtXuxm#Um wlu/lu&bnubm
tr&uawm&iftwif qawmrvM&rntallumifulttr&lawm&bn/

ou&mZf 1141ckwaygiffvjyn&usmf 7&ubell (25 February 1780)
rme&tmif&wemok'r p&yw&fav&um; o&axmif&ausmf xifeEr&wfyef
tr&lawm/
(awmif&)

26 February 1780

ou&mZfl141ck waygfvjyn&usmf 7&ubell (25 February 1780)
rmeatmi&wemok'rmp&ywlf vuf, mbuae 'lu#wilq&mawmwll u
ouef;½lyk'kwll tqub&con? y@pm&duebu&0? bulem tp&om
pVOgygV&awmfonbomraPullynwaom oulyk fr [kw/ omrnm, bule
[haom yg&mZuPfygV&awm? ornm, wd ynwd m aOg[ma&emw&awm
tp&om yg&mZuPi tXuxm\ t&jzpaom omraPul bule[k
ynw&jcifonf qf;fyi lbwaomumv ponwlu omraPulyif bule
[lqN/ ynwaomraom oulyk t&mü omraPul buleqll r, &?
rqll, &allumifullvnt bulewl bu@aPbule? bulemp& tZiyaumwd
bule? bEý#"a&mwld bule? omrnm, buleomrnm, bule?
v?tulay&Xmem&a[e , IE roftawit "dAU awm bulewl yg&mZuPi
ygV&awm? bulewl bule[bonfum; bau& t&d mwll awmitjicijzih
awmit;wwN/ Ewwo&wll&Mumi& bule? bule&rnN? bau&mp&H
qf;fc&mol? tZyypuawm? uywwN? Ewll x&Mumih bule?
bule&rnN? bEý#"a&m tyttawitqif;ull zsubaom oule;ull
aqmifwwN? Ewll&wll&Mumi& bule?bule&rnN? omrn, ? &[ef[haom
ynwftm;jzi& bule? bule&rnN? v, @, H a, m? t, lbule?
tMui&[ef;ull ora*? nhwaom? oaCe? oCnoni tway&?
rysufty&om? Xmem&a[e? omoemawmwlvnt[haom taMumiftm;
x&uf&xaom? nw&pwaw&e? nw&w&ll? av;cbjrmu&om? uare?
ur&mpmjyi? Oyora&E& yOifjzpaom &[ef;ull Erottawa polulyk fud
ynw&mü? t"ay&awm? tv<tyN? pyg&mZuPfygV&awmft "dyj, fum;?
t&d m w&awmit jicifzihawmit wwaom&Mumivnt; bule&rnN/
qf;fc&w&awom&Mumivnt; bule&rnN? tqiftawit;ull zsubaom
oule;Owaom&Mumivnt; qf;fyi lbwaomtcg &[ef;wll& a&w&ll&m
ponlu omraPonlvnt; bule&rnN v? Onufur&gpmjzi hyOif&haom
&[ef;onlvnt; bule&rnN? x&bul&trsm;w&ll&x&ll oulyk fud
ynw&mü omraP tp&om bule&trsm;ullrv<tyr&oi& polulyg&m

26 February 1780

&mZf1141ck waygfvjynhau7&uael (25 February 1780)
ouef;1/2ykwvww tqbiqicu#ifael 'lu#wif t&Sjrwvwwu ajcon?
4iftacsu ouef;1/2ykwvwwu jyeVefi wberacsrqD q&mawmf
oCnawmw t1/2twiwbabmrus 00g' &Mumif;uMum;awmirionEsh
00g' ru#jym;ap&? w0wnf;om w&m;vrf;ef jynEbnft&mu
oawmirbomatmif ok'rmp&ywifqmu&on/ tqbm&if;us q&mawmf
wlyifvuf, muaeon? p&usmif;q&m axmurajymqbnfuMum;awmir
&ayon? vuDu ausmatmi p&k;m;q&mawmf rif;&h;q&mawmf
utwlyq;q&mawmf anmifuefq&mawmf wlvnf; urf*ebjriionh
ykwvjzpon? ygVdtXmuxm&bnftwif axmurajymqawmf rlu&rn/
ou&mZf 1141ck waygfvjynhau8&uOael (26 February

1780) rn rm&atmi &wemok'rmp&ywif twof;Oe&xmuherst
aem&xmjye/
(awmif;f)

15 November 1780

'lu#wiq&mawmf ouef;½q&mawmwll t½ttwi fusrf,*eES fit nd
qllonhpum;rñ wibionf ½bionf b&m;&S EStuG a[mawmirlnf
r[lwf wclubm a[mawmirlnfzpon? 'lu#wiq&mawmwll ygvd
tXuxmES h ESD)qap? rqE#VÜf b&m;a[mawmirionh ygvd tXuxm
&bnftwll f, usi taqmi ßp/

ou&mZf 1142ck weaqmirlef,vqlwf 4&uAell(15 November
1780) em;cbajrmi rñ; aersteebwG jye/

(ou&mZf 1142ck weaqmirlef,vqlwf 11&uAR "[taell (22
November 1780) rm&atmib'l'rñp&ywif vuf, mbuae&mae 'lu#
wi*Pfq&mawmf oCmawmwll tqjyUonf)
(awmicG)

23 November 1780

, clqbnipum; &yjiqk&ef trsm; &ho; on? igomoemawmiul xrtf onf,
jyflawmirlonfi {u&mZfzpon? qv&m&m pum; tacstjriif ygVdtXuxm
wlu/2uf rvmr&bnful ciljrnfi q&rnr [kw? b&m; &S&f&rsuEfi
awmiubm Munawmir&rnfzpon? ajreefawmiw&f q&apomiumvvnf,
omraPw&wifaqmi pnf; bonf 'lu#&i&ibouul ygVdtXuxm rvmr&ay?
q&mp0b&v&uf om usifaqmi fayonf q&su&fyD, clq& qubo&fonfi
jyif omraPw&rn& fiOiq&fpm; q&f&f&ouul ul Dwpr& wi&ipnf&
on&rnfi [k o&y#p&EvuPm natmis ych&E&pbouul zh&v&f&ow&2&s
on&rnfiubm o&awmiri v&it&fzpon? ygV&awmi tXuxm vmonfi
tw&f& o&awmiriomatmif&ap/

ou&mZf 1142ck we&faqmi r&efv&q&w& 12&u&ael (23 November
1780) o&awmiqi fi&pnfi&a&awmi faem&xmw&fyef
(awmi f&f)

